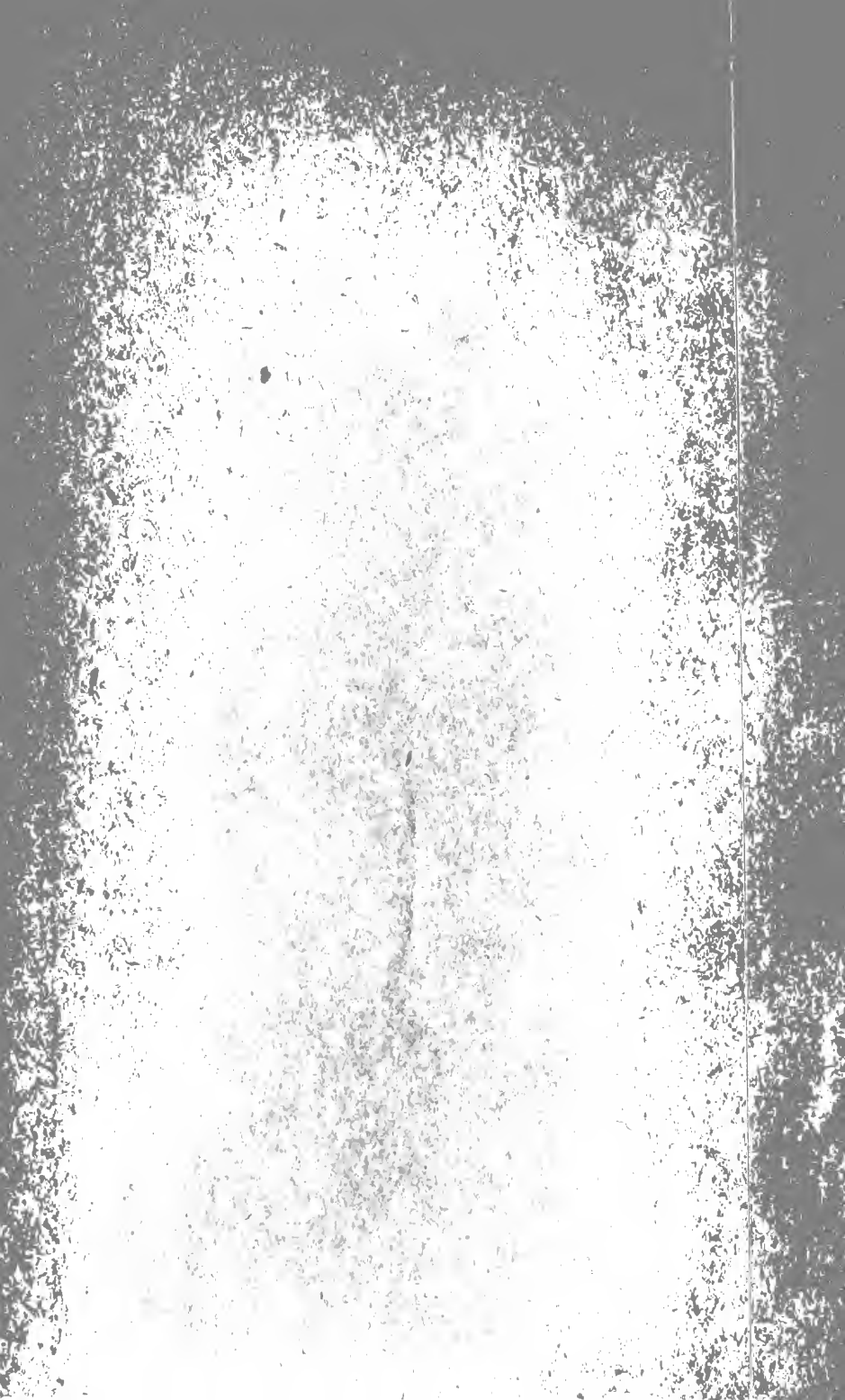


G. W. Johnston

Dec 1913



EXCERPTA BREVIA



Class. Sem.

LaL.Gr
J797e

EXCERPTA BREVIA

Williams
Survey BY
W. H. S. JONES, M.A.

AND

R. PARKER SMITH, M.A.

ASSISTANT MASTERS AT THE PERSE SCHOOL, CAMBRIDGE



181844
4.7.23

BLACKIE AND SON LIMITED

50 OLD BAILEY LONDON
GLASGOW AND BOMBAY

EXCERPT



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

APR 1907

PREFACE

This compilation is published at the request of many readers of my little book, *The Teaching of Latin*. The selections which I had already printed for my own use, as described in the third chapter of that book, were too few to offer to the general public, and the task of finding a considerable number of new extracts has proved far more laborious than I expected. I have been fortunate enough to secure the help of my colleague, Mr. R. Parker Smith, who has chosen most of the historical passages, besides giving other valuable help. I alone, however, am responsible for any errors in the marking of quantities. Only those who have done such work know how hard it is for one pair of eyes to avoid errors and omissions, and I need not add that any corrections will be gladly received.

Part I consists of short passages suitable for learners on their first introduction to a Latin text after a year's course, such as that given in Scott and Jones's *First Latin Course*, on the simple sentence. The blank page is for the teacher's notes, given either before or after the preparation at home; references to the Latin grammar in use should be added in the margin of the text. Other suggestions will be found in the chapter of *The Teaching of Latin* to which I refer above.

Part II contains passages which throw light upon Roman history, arranged in a rough chronological order. Although extracts, they will be found to be in many cases artistic unities. That splendid prose epic in brief, the attack upon Cicero's camp, is certainly more of a unity than, say, a "book" of the odes of Horace. The compilers have desired to find selections which show why the Romans were a great people.

All vowels long by nature have been marked, so that the short mark is discarded as superfluous. Nothing but good can come from the distinction, thus unconsciously impressed upon the learner, between long vowels and long syllables. In the very difficult matter of hidden quantity, Gildersleeve and Lodge's *Latin Grammar* has, in general, been closely followed.

I may add in conclusion that most of this book has been tested by myself in class, and I believe that it will be found suitable in point of difficulty for learners in their second and third years, for whom it is primarily intended. I have made no attempt to arrange the selections in order of difficulty, in my opinion a useless task. Part I, however, is much simpler than Part II, and in the former I have not hesitated to alter the Latin of passages where it appeared too difficult. In Part II such alterations are very rare.

W. H. S. JONES.

PERSE SCHOOL,
CAMBRIDGE.

REFERENCES TO AUTHORS

PART I

- | | |
|--|--|
| <p>1. Catullus, 5.
 2. „ 19. 49
 3. Martial, iii. 44.
 4. „ i. 109.
 5. „ iv. 30.
 6. Catullus, 50.
 7. „ 3.
 8. Martial, iv. 86.
 9. „ v. 20.
 10. „ v. 80.
 11. „ vii. 3.
 12. „ vii. 89.
 13. „ x. 47.
 14. „ iv. 21.
 15. „ iii. 2.
 16. „ iv. 64.</p> | <p>17. Ovid, <i>Fasti</i>, iii. 215.
 18. „ „ iii. 523.
 19. Vergil, <i>Georgics</i>, iv. 485.
 20. „ <i>Aeneid</i>, ix. 420.
 21. Cicero, <i>ad Fam.</i> xiv. 8.
 22. „ „ xiv. 12.
 23. „ „ xiv. 19.
 24. Livy, ii. 10.
 25. „ i. 53.
 26. „ ii. 12.
 27. Nepos, xv. 9.
 28. Caesar, <i>de bello Gallico</i>, iv.
 24.
 29. Pliny, <i>Ep.</i> v. 18.
 30. „ „ ix. 21.</p> |
|--|--|

PART II

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p>31. Florus, <i>Epitome</i>, i. 8.
 32. „ „ i. 10.
 33. Ennius, <i>ap. Cic. de Div.</i>
 i. 20, 40.
 34. Ovid, <i>Fasti</i>, i. 193.
 35. A. Gellius, <i>N.A.</i> i. 19.
 36. Ovid, <i>Fasti</i>, ii. 685.
 37. Livy, ii. 23, 32, 33.
 38. „ ii. 48-50.
 39. Ovid, <i>Fasti</i>, ii. 195.</p> | <p>40. Livy, iii. 26-28.
 41. „ iii. 52-55.
 42. A. Gellius, <i>N.A.</i> ix. 13.
 43. Florus, i. 17.
 44. „ i. 18.
 45. A. Gellius, iii. 7.
 46. Horace, <i>Odes</i>, iii. 5.
 47. Eutropius, ii. 24, 25.
 48. Nepos, xxiii. 2.
 49. Livy, xxviii. 11.</p> |
|---|--|

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p>50. Livy, xxix. 10, 11.
 51. Nepos, xxiii. 10, 11.
 52. Cicero, <i>de Divin.</i> i. 35.
 53. A. Gellius, <i>N.A.</i> iv. 18.
 54. Florus, ii. 18.
 55. Sallust, <i>Iugurtha</i>, 4-8.
 56. " " 12, 13,
 15, 16, 20, 21.
 57. Sallust, <i>Iugurtha</i>, 93, 94.
 58. A. Gellius, <i>N.A.</i> xv. 22.
 59. Cicero, <i>in Cat.</i> ii. 8-10.
 60. Caesar, <i>de bello Gallico</i>, v.
 38-52.</p> | <p>61. Caesar, <i>de bello Gallico</i>,
 vii. 77, 78.
 62. Caesar, <i>de bello Gallico</i>, vi.
 21-23; iv. 1, 3.
 63. Tacitus, <i>de situ</i>, 4, 5, 7, 11,
 13, 16, 19.
 64. Tacitus, <i>Agricola</i>, 45, 46.
 65. " " 11-13.
 66. Spartianus, <i>Severus</i>.
 67. Iustinian, <i>Institutes</i>.
 68. Propertius, iv. 1.
 69. Vergil, <i>Aeneid</i>, vi. 756.</p> |
|---|---|

EXCERPTA BREVIA

Part I

1

Vivāmus, mea Lesbia, atque amēmus,
rūmōrēsque senum sevēriōrum
omnēs ūnius aestimēmus assis.
sōlēs occidere et redire possunt:
nōbīs cum semel occidit brevis lūx,
nox est perpetua ūna dormienda.

2

Disertissime Rōmulī nepōtum,
quot sunt, quotque fuēre, Mārce Tullī,
quotque post aliīs erunt in annīs,
grātiās tibi māximās Catullus
agit pessimus omnium poēta
tantō pessimus omnium poēta
quantō tū optimus omnium patrōnus.

3

Occurrit tibi nēmo quod libenter,
quod, quācumque venīs, fuga est et ingēns
circā tē, Ligurīne, sōlitūdō,
quid sit, scīre cupis? nimis poēta es.

5 et stantī legis et legis sedentī.
 in thermās fugiō; sonās ad aurem.
 piscīnam peto: nōn licet natāre.
 ad cēnam properō: tenēs euntem.
 ad cēnam veniō: fugās sedentem.
 10 lassus dormio: suscitās iacentem.
 vīs, quantum faciās malī, vidēre?
 vir iūstus, probus, innocēns timēris.

4

Issa est passere nēquior Catullī,
 Issa est pūrior ōsculō columbae,
 Issa est blandior omnibus puellīs,
 Issa est cārīor Indicis lapillīs.
 5 Issa est dēliciae catella Pūblī.
 hanc tū, sī queritur, loquī putābis;
 sentit trīstitiamque gaudiumque.
 collō nīxa cubat capitque somnōs,
 ut sūspīria nūlla sentiantur.
 10 hanc nē lūx rapiat suprēma tōtam,
 pictā Pūblius exprimit tabellā,
 in quā tam similem vidēbis Issam,
 ut sit tam similis sibī nec ipsa.
 Issam dēnique pōne cum tabellā:
 15 aut utramque putābis esse vēram,
 aut utramque putābis esse pictam.

5

Bāiānō procul ā lacū monēmus,
 piscātor fuge nē nocēns recēdās.
 sacrīs piscibus hae natantur undae,
 quī nōrunt dominum manumque lambunt
 5 illam, quā nihil est in orbe māius.
 quid quod nōmen habent et ad magistrī

vōcem quisque suī venit citātus?
 hōc quondam Libys impius profundō,
 dum praedam calamō tremente dūcit,
 raptīs lūminibus repente caecus 10
 captum nōn potuit vidēre piscem,
 et nunc sacrilegōs perōsus hāmōs
 Bāiānōs sedet ad lacūs rogātor.
 at tū, dum potes, innocēns recēde
 iactīs simplicibus cibīs in undās, 15
 et piscēs venerāre dēlicātōs.

6

Hesternō, Licinī, diē ōtiōsī
 multum lūsimum in meis tabellis,
 ut convēnerat esse dēlicātōs.
 scribēns versiculōs uterque nostrum
 lūdēbat numerō modo hōc modo illō, 5
 reddēns mūtua per iocum atque vīnum.
 atque illinc abiī tuō lepōre
 incēsus, Licinī, facētiisque,
 ut nec mē miserum cibus iuvāret,
 nec somnus tegetet quiēte ocellōs, 10
 sed tōtō indomitus furōre lectō
 versārer cupiēns vidēre lūcem,
 ut tēcum loquerer, simulque ut essem.
 at dēfessa labōre membra postquam
 sēmimortua lectulō iacēbant, 15
 hōc, iūcunde, tibī poēma fēcī,
 ex quō perspicerēs meum dolōrem.
 nunc audāx cave sīs, precēsque nostrās,
 ōrāmus, cave dēspuās, ocelle,
 nē poenās Nemesis repōscat ā tē. 20
 est vēmēns dea: laedere hanc cavētō.

7

Lūgēte, ō Venerēs cupīdinēsque.
 passer mortuus est meae puellae,
 passer dēliciae meae puellae,
 quem plūs illa oculīs suīs amābat:
 5 nam mellītus erat suamque nōrat
 ipsa tam bene quam puella mātrem.
 nec sēsē ā gremiō illius movēbat,
 sed circumsiliēns modo hūc modo illūc
 ad sōlam dominam ūsque pīpilābat.
 10 quī nunc it per iter tenebricōsum
 illūc, unde negant redīre quemquam.
 at vōbīs male sit, malae tenebrae
 Orcī, quae omnia bella dēvorātis:
 tam bellum mihi passerem abstulistis.
 15 ō factum male! iō miselle passer!
 tuā nunc operā meae puellae
 flendō turgidulī rubent ocellī.

8

Sī vīs auribus Atticīs probārī,
 exhortor moneōque tē, libelle,
 ut doctō placeās Apollinārī.
 nīl exāctius ērudītusque est,
 5 sed nec candidius benīgnusque:
 sī tē pectore, sī tenēbit ōre,
 nec rhoncōs metuēs maligniōrum,
 nec scombrīs tunicās dabis molestās.
 sī damnāverit, ad salāriōrum
 10 currās scrīnia prōtinus licēbit,
 inversā puerīs arande chartā.

9

Sī tēcum mihi, cāre Mārtiālis,
 sēcūris liceat fruī diēbus,
 sī dispōnere tempus ōtiōsum
 et vērae pariter vacāre vītae:
 nec nōs ātria nec domōs potentum 5
 nec litēs tetricās forumque trīste
 nōssēmus nec imāginēs superbās;
 sed gestātio, fābulae, libellī,
 campus, porticus, umbra, Virgo, thermae,
 haec essent loca semper, hī labōrēs. 10
 nunc vīvit necuter sibī, bonōsque
 sōlēs effugere atque abīre sentit,
 quī nōbīs pereunt et imputantur.
 quisquam vīvere cum sciat, morātur?

10

Nōn tōtam mihi, sī vacābis, hōram
 dōnēs et licet imputēs, Sevēre,
 dum nostrās legis exigisque nūgās.
 ‘Dūrum est perdere fēriās’: rogāmus
 iactūram patiāris hanc ferāsque. 5
 quod sī lēgeris ista cum disertō
 —sed numquid sumus improbī?—Secundō,
 plūs multō tibi dēbitūrus hīc est
 quam dēbet dominō suō libellus.
 nam sēcūrus erit, nec inquiēta 10
 lassī marmora Sīsyphī vidēbit,
 quem cēnsōria cum meō Sevērō
 doctī līma momorderit Secundī.

11

Cūr nōn mītto meōs tibi, Pontiliāne, libellōs?
 nē mihi tū mīttās, Pontiliāne, tuōs.

12

Ī, fēlīx rosa, mollibusque sertīs
 nostrī cinge comās Apollināris.
 quās tū nectere candidās, sed ōlim,
 sic tē semper amet Venus, mementō.

13

Vitam quae faciant beātiorem,
 iucundissime Mārtiālis, haec sunt:
 rēs nōn parta labōre sed relictā;
 nōn ingrātus ager, focus perennis;
 5 līs nunquam, toga rāra, mēns quiēta;
 virēs ingenuae, salubre corpus;
 prūdēns simplicitās, parēs amīcī;
 convictus facilis, sine arte mēnsa;
 10 nox nōn ebria sed solūta cūrīs;
 somnus quī faciat brevēs tenebrās:
 quod sīs esse velīs nihilque mālis;
 summum nec metuās diem nec optēs.

14

Nullōs esse deōs, ināne caelum
 adfirmat Segius: probatque, quod sē
 factum, dum negat haec, videt beātum.

15

Cūius vīs fierī, libelle, mūnus?
 fēstīnā tibi vindicem parāre,
 nē nigram cito raptus in culīnam
 cordylās madidā tegās papyrō
 5 vel tūris piperisve sīs cucullus.
 Faustīnī fugis in sinum? sapistī.

cedrō nunc licet ambulēs perūnctus
 et frontis geminō decēns honōre
 pictīs luxuriēris umbilicīs,
 et tē purpura dēlicāta vēlet, 10
 et coccō rubeat superbus index.
 illō vindice nec Probum timētō.

16

Iulī iūgera pauca Mārtiālis
 hortīs Hesperidum beātiōra
 longō Iāniculī iugō recumbunt:
 lātī collibus ēminent recēssūs
 et plānus modicō tumōre vertex 5
 caelō perfruitur serēniōre
 et curvās nebulā tegente vallēs
 sōlus lūce nitet pecūliārī:
 pūris lēniter admoventur astrīs
 celsae culmina dēlicāta villae. 10
 hinc septem dominōs vidēre montēs
 et totam licet aestimāre Rōmam.
 hōc rūs, seu potius domus vocanda est,
 commendat dominus: tuam putābis,
 tam nōn invida tamque liberālis, 15
 tam cōmī patet hospitālitate.

17

Iam steterant aciēs ferrō mortīque parātae,
 iam lituus pūgnae sīgna datūrus erat:
 cum raptae veniunt inter patrēsque virōsque,
 inque sinū nātōs, pīgnora cāra, tenent.
 ut medium campī scissīs tetigēre capillīs, 5
 in terram positō prōcubuēre genū:
 et quasi sentīrent, blandō clāmōre nepōtēs
 tendēbant ad avōs bracchia parva suōs.

quī poterat clāmābat avum tum dēnique vīsum,
 10 et quī vix poterat, posse coāctus erat.
 tēla virīs animīque cadunt, gladiīsque remōtīs
 dant socerī generīs accipiuntque manūs,
 laudātāsque tenent nātās, scūtōque nepōtem
 fert avus. hīc scūtī dulcior ūsus erat.

18

Īdibus est Annae fēstum geniāle Perennae
 haud procul ā rīpīs, advena Thybri, tuīs;
 plēbs venit ac viridēs passim disiecta per herbās
 pōtat, et accumbit cum pare quisque suā.
 5 sub Iove pars dūrat, paucī tentōria pōnunt,
 sunt quibus ē rāmīs frondea facta casa est.
 pars, ubi prō rigidīs calamōs statuēre columnīs,
 dēs super extētās imposuēre togās.
 sōle tamen vīnōque calent, annōsque precantur
 10 quot sūmant cyathōs, ad numerumque bibunt.
 illic et cantant quicquid didicēre theātrīs,
 et iactant facilēs ad sua verba manūs;
 et dūcunt positō dūrās crātēre chorēās,
 cultaque diffūsīs saltat amīca comīs.
 15 cum redeunt, titubant et sunt spectācula volgī,
 et 'fortūnātōs' obvia turba vocat.
 occurrit nūper (vīsa est mihi dīgna relātū)
 pompa: senem pōtum pōta trahēbat anus.

19

Iamque pedem referēs cāsūs ēvāserat omnēs,
 redditaque Eurydicē superās veniēbat ad aurās
 pōne sequēs (namque hanc dederat Prōserpina
 lēgem),
 cum subita incautum dēmentia cēpit amantem,
 5 īgnōscenda quidem, scīrent sī īgnōscere Mānēs:

restitit, Eurydicēnque suam iam lūce sub ipsā
 immemor, heu, victusque animī respexit. ibi omnis
 effusus labor, atque immītis rupta tyrannī
 foedera, terque fragor stāgnī est audītus Avernī.
 illa 'Quis et mē' inquit 'miseram et tē perdidit,

Orpheu,

10

quis tantus furor? ēn iterum crūdēlia retrō
 fāta vocant, conditque natantia lūmina somnus.
 iamque valē: feror ingentī circumdata nocte,
 invalidāsque tibī tendēns, heu nōn tua, palmās.'
 dīxit, et ex oculīs subitō ceu fūmus in aurās
 commīxtus tenuēs fugit dīversa, neque illum
 prēnsantem nēquīquam umbrās et multa volentem
 dīcere praetereā vidīt; nec portitor Orcī
 amplius obiectam passus trānsire palūdem.

15

20

Saevit atrōx Volcēns, nec tēli cōspicit ūsquā
 auctōrem nec quō sē ārdēns immīttere possit.

'Tū tamen intereā calidō mihi sanguine poenās
 persolvēs ambōrum,' inquit; simul ēnse reclūsō
 ībat in Euryalum. tunc vērō exterritus, āmēns
 clāmābat Nīsus, nec sē cēlāre tenebrīs

5

amplius aut tantum potuit perferre dolōrem.

'Mē, mē, adsum quī fēcī, in mē convertite ferrum,
 ō Rutulī; mea fraus omnis; nihil iste nec ausus
 nec potuit (caelum hōc et cōnscia sīdera testor),
 tantum infēlicem nimium dīlēxit amīcum.'

10

tālia dicta dabat; sed vīribus ēnsis adāctus
 trānsabiit costās et candida pectora rumpit.

volvitur Euryalus lētō, pulchrōsque per artūs
 it cruor, inque umerōs cervīx conlāpsa recumbit:
 purpureus velutī cum flōs succīsus arātrō
 languēscit moriēns, lassōve papāvera collō

15

dēmīsere caput, pluviā cum forte gravantur.
 at Nīsus ruit in mediōs solumque per omnēs
 20 Volcentem petit, in sōlō Volcente morātur.
 quem circum glomerātī hostēs hinc comminus atque
 hinc
 prōturbant. instat nōn sētius ac rotat ēnsem
 fulmineum, dōnec Rutulī clāmantis in ōre
 condidit adversō et moriēns animam abstulit hostī.
 25 tum super exanimum sēsē prōiēcit amicum
 cōnfossus placidāque ibi dēmum morte quiēvit.

21

TULLIUS TERENTIAE SUAE S. D.

Valētūdinem tuam velim cūrēs diligentissimē. nam
 mihi et scriptum et nūtiātum est tē in febrim subitō
 incidisse. quod celeriter mē fēcistī dē Caesaris litteris
 certiōrem, fēcistī mihi grātum. item posthāc, si
 5 quid opus erit, sī quid acciderit novī, faciēs ut sciam.
 cūrā ut valeās. valē. d. iiii. Nōn. Iūn.

22

TULLIUS TERENTIAE SUAE S. D.

Quod nōs in Itāliam salvōs vēnisse gaudēs, per-
 petuō gaudeās velim. sed perturbātī dolōre animī
 māgnisque iniūriīs metuō nē id cōsiliī cēperimus
 quod nōn facile explicāre possīmus. quārē quantum
 5 potes adiuvā. quid autem possīs mihi in mentem
 nōn venit. in viam quod tē dēs hōc tempore nihil
 est; et longum est iter et nōn tūtum; et nōn videō
 quid prōdesse possīs sī vēneris. valē. d. prid.
 Nōnās Novembrēs Brundisiō.

23

TULLIUS TERENTIAE SVAE S. D.

In m̄axim̄is mēis dol̄oribus excruciat m̄e val̄etud̄o
Tulliae nostrae. d̄e quā nihil est quod ad t̄e pl̄ura
scribam: tibi enim aeqūe m̄agnaē c̄urae esse cert̄o
sciō. quod m̄e prop̄ius voltis acc̄edere, videō ita
esse faciendum, etiam ante f̄ecissem, sed m̄e multa
impediv̄erunt quae n̄e nunc quidem expedita sunt.
sed ā Pompōniō exspectō litterās, quās ad m̄e quam
pr̄imum perferendās c̄urēs velim. dā operam ut
valeās.

certi?

24

Pōns sublicius iter paene hostibus dedit. sed
Horātius Cocles, cum captum repentinō impetū
Iāniculum v̄idisset, 'Pontem,' inquit, 'ferrō igni,
quācumque v̄i potestis, interrumpite. ego impetum
hostium excipiam.' v̄ādit inde in pr̄imum aditum
pontis. duōs tamen cum eō pudor tenuit, Spurium
Larcium ac Titum Herminium, ambōs clārōs genere
factisque. cum hīs pr̄imam periculī procellam sus-
tinuit: deinde eōs quoque ipsōs exiguā parte pontis
relictā, c̄edere in t̄utum cōegit. c̄unctātī aliquamdiū
sunt hostēs, dum alius alium, ut proelium incipiant,
circumspectant. pudor deinde commōvit aciem, et
clāmōre sublātō undique in ūnum hostem t̄ela con-
iciunt. quae cum in obiectō c̄uncta scūtō haesissent,
iam impetū cōnābantur d̄etrūdere virum, cum simul
frigor ruptī pontis simul clāmōr Rōmānōrum im-
petum sustinuit. tum Cocles 'Tiberīne pater,' inquit,
't̄e s̄ancte precor, haec arma et hunc m̄ilem propitiō
flūmine accipiās'. ita s̄ic armātus in Tiberim d̄ēsiluit
et incolumis ad suōs trānāvit. grāta ergā tantam
virtūtem c̄ivitās fuit. statuā in comitiō positā, agrī
quantum ūnō diē circumarāv̄it datum.

25

Sextus filius Superbī trānsfūgit ex compositō Gabiōs, patris in sē saevitiam intolerābilem conquerēns, et benignē ā Gabīnis excipitur. tandem etiam dux belli legitur. itaque postquam satis
 5 vīrium ad omnēs cōnātūs vidēbat, tum ex suis ūnum scīscitātum Rōmam ad patrem mīttit, quidnam sē facere vellet. huic nūntiō, quia, crēdō, dubiae fideī vidēbātur, nihil vōce respōnsum est: rēx velut dē- liberābundus in hortum aedīum trānsit sequente
 10 nūntiō filiī. ibi inambulāns tacitus summa papā- verum capita dīcitur baculō dēcussisse. interro- gandō expectandōque respōnsum nūntius fessus ut rē imperfectā redit Gabiōs. quae dīxerit quaeque vīderit refert: seu irā seu odiō seu superbiā insitā
 15 ingeniō nūllam eum vōcem ēmīsisse. Sextus ubi quid vellet parēns intellēxit, primōrēs cīvitātis interē- mit. bona eōrum multītūdini dīvīsa sunt: largitīōnēs inde praedaeque, et dulcēdine prīvatī commodī sēnsus malōrum pūblicōrum adimī, dōnec orba cōnsiliō auxi-
 20 liōque Gabīna rēs rēgī Rōmānō sine ūllā dīmīcātīōne in manum trādītur.

26

Gāius Mūcius, adulēscēns nōbilis, primō suā sponte penetrāre in hostium castra cōstituit: dein metuēns
 nē, sī cōnsulum iniūssū et ignārīs omnibus iret, forte dēprehēnsus ā cūstōdībūs Rōmānīs retraherētur ut
 5 trānsfuga, senātum adit. ‘Trānsīre Tiberim,’ inquit, ‘patrēs, et intrāre, sī possim, castra hostium volō nōn praedō nec populātīōnum invicem ultor: māius, sī dī adiuvant, in animō est facinus.’ adprobant patrēs: abditō intrā vēstem ferrō proficīscitur. ubi
 10 eō vēnit, in cōnfertissimā turbā prope rēgium tribūnal

cōstitit. ibi cum stīpendium mīlitibus forte darētur, scriba cum rēge sedēns parī ferē ōrnātū multa agēbat. Mūcius timēns scīscitārī uter Porsenna esset scribam prō rēge obtruncat. vādentem inde cum reprehēsum rēgīi satellitēs retrāxissent, ante tribūnal rēgis dēsti- 15 tūtus—tum quoque inter tantās fortunae minās metuendus magis quam metuēns—‘Rōmānus sum,’ inquit, ‘cīvis, Gāium Mūcium vocant: hostis hostem occidere volūi, nec ad mortem minus animī est quam fuit ad caedem: et facere et patī fortia Rōmānum est. 20 nec ūnus in tē ego hōs animōs gessi: longus post mē ōrdō est idem petentium decus: hōc tibi iuventūs Rōmāna indicimus bellum.’ cum rēx irā infēsus periculōque conterritus circumdarī ignēs minitābundus iubēret, ‘Ēn tibi,’ inquit, ‘ut sentiās, quam vile cor- 25 pus sit hīs, quī māgnam glōriam vident:’ dextramque accēnsō ad sacrificium foculō iniēcit. prope attonitus mirāculō rēx cum ā sēde suā prōsiluisset āmovērique ab altāribus iūssisset, ‘Tū vērō abī’ inquit, ‘in tē magis quam in mē hostilia ausus’. tunc Mūcius, 30 ‘Quandō quidem’ inquit ‘est apud tē virtūti honor, ut beneficiō tuleris ā mē quod minīs nequīstī: trecentī coniūrāvimus prīncipēs iuventūtis Rōmānae, ut in tē hāc viā grassārēmur: mea prīma sors fuit: cēteri suō quisque tempore aderunt’. Mūciō posteā Scae- 35 volae ā clāde dextrae manūs cōgnōmen inditum.

27

Apud Mantinēam pūgnāns Epaminōndās sparō ēminus percussus concidit. hōc cāsū aliquantum retardātī sunt Boeōtīi, neque tamen prius pūgnā excēssērunt, quam repūgnantēs prōflīgāvērunt. at Epaminōndās cum animadverteret mortiferum sē vol- 5 nus accēpisse, simulque sī ferrum extrāxisset, animam

statim ēmissūrum, ūsque eō retinuit, quoad renūti-
 ātum est vīcisse Boeōtiōs. id postquam audivit,
 ‘Satis’ inquit ‘vīxī: invictus enim morior’. tum
 10 ferrō extrāctō cōnfēstim exanimātus est.

28

At barbarī, cōnsiliō Rōmānōrum cōgnitō, nostrōs
 nāvibus ēgredi prohibēbant. atque nostrīs militibus
 cūctantibus, māximē propter altitudinem maris, quī
 decimae legiōnis aquilam ferēbat, obtestātus deōs, ut
 5 ea rēs legiōnī fēliciter ēveniret, ‘Dēsilitē,’ inquit,
 ‘militēs, nisi vultis aquilam hostibus prōdere: ego
 certē meum reī publicae atque imperātōri officium
 praestiterō’. hōc cum māgnā vōce dīxisset, sē ex
 nāvī prōiēcit atque in hostēs aquilam ferre coepit.
 10 tum nostrī cohortātī inter sē, nē tantum dēdecus
 admītterētur, ūniversī ex nāvī dēsiluērunt, et in
 hostēs impetum fēcērunt.

29

C. PLINIUS CALPURNIŌ MACRŌ SUŌ S.

Bene est mihi, quia tibi bene est. habēs uxōrem
 tēcum, habēs filium; frueris marī, fontibus, viridibus,
 agrō, villā amoenissimā. neque enim dubitō esse
 amoenissimam, in quā sē composuerat homo fēlicior
 5 ante quam fēlicissimus fieret. ego in Tūscis et vēnor
 et studeō, quae interdum alternīs interdum simul
 faciō, nec tamen adhūc possum prōnūntiāre utrum
 sit difficilīus capere aliquid an scribere. valē.

C. PLINIUS SABINIANO SUO S.

Libertus tuus, cui suscensere te dixeras, venit ad me advolutusque pedibus meis tanquam tuus haesit. flevit multum, multum rogavit, multum etiam tacuit; in summa, fecit mihi fidem paenitentiae. vere credo emendatum, quia deliquisse se sentit. irasceris, sciō, 5 et irasceris merito, id quoque sciō: sed tunc praecipua mansuetudinis laus, cum irae causa iustissima est. amasti hominem et, spero, amabis: interim sufficit ut exorari te sinas. licebit rursus irasci, si meruerit, quod exoratus excusatius facies. remitte aliquid 10 adulescentiae ipsius, remitte lacrimis, remitte indulgentiae tuae: ne torseris illum, ne torseris etiam te. torqueris enim, cum tam lenis irasceris. vereor ne videar non rogare sed cogere, si precibus eius meas iunxerō. iungam tamen tanto plenius et effusius, 15 quanto ipsum acrius severiusque corripui, districte minatus nunquam me postea rogaturum. hoc illi, quem terreri oportebat, tibi non idem. nam fortasse iterum rogabo, impetrabo iterum; sit modo tale ut rogare me, ut praestare te deceat. vale.

Part II

31

Haec est prīma aetās populī Rōmānī, et quasi infantia, quam habuit sub rēgibus septem, quādam fātōrum industriā, tam variis ingeniō, ut reipublicae ratiō et ūtilitās postulābat. nam quid Rōmulō ar-
5 dentius? tālī opus fuit, ut invāderet rēgnum. quid Numā rēligiōsius? ita rēs popōscit, ut ferōx populus deōrum metū mītigārētur. quid ille militiae artifex Tullus? bellātōribus virīs quam necessārius, ut acueret ratiōne virtūtem. quid aedificātor Ancus?
10 ut urbem colōniā extenderet, ponte iungeret, mūrō tuērētur. iam vērō Tarquiniī ōrnāmenta et insīgnia quantam prīncipī populō addidērunt ex ipsō habitū dignitātem? āctus ā Serviō cēnsus quid effēcit, nisi ut ipsa sē nōsset rēspūblica? postrēmō Superbī
15 illius importūna dominātiō nōn nihil, immō vel plūrimum prōfuit. sīc enim effectus est, ut agitātus iniūriis populus cupiditāte libertātis incendētur.

32

Pulsīs ex urbe rēgibus, prīma prō libertāte arma correpta sunt. nam Porsenna rēx Ētruscōrum ingentibus cōpiis aderat, et Tarquiniōs manū reducēbat. hunc tamen, quamvis et armīs, et famē urgēret, occupā-
5 tōque Iāniculō ipsis Urbis faucibus incubāret, sustinuit, reppulit, novissimē etiam tantā admirātiōne perculit, ut superior ultrō cum paene victis amicitiae

foedera feriret. tunc illa Rōmāna prōdigia atque
 mīrācula, Horātius, Mucius, Cloelia; quī nisi in
 annālibus forent, hodiē fābulae vidērentur. quippe 10
 Horātius Cocles postquam hostēs undique instantēs
 sōlus summovēre nōn poterat, ponte recisō trāns-
 natat Tiberim, nec arma dīmīttit. Mucius Scaevola
 rēgem per insidiās in castrīs ipsius aggreditur: sed
 ubi frūstrātō circā purpurātum eius ictū tenētur, 15
 ārdentibus focīs inicit manum, terrōremque geminat
 dolō. ‘Ut sciās,’ inquit, ‘quem virum effūgeris,
 idem trecentī iūrāvimus;’ cum interim (immāne
 dictū!) hīc interritus, ille trepidāret, tanquam manus
 rēgis ārdēret. sīc quidem virī. sed nē quis sexus 20
 ā laude cēssāret, ecce et virginum virtūs. ūna ex
 obsidibus ēlāpsa cūstōdiam, Cloelia, per patrium
 flūmen equitābat. et rēx quidem tot tantisque vir-
 tutum territus mōnstrīs valēre liberōsque esse iūssit.
 Tarquiniī tamdiū dīmīcāvērunt, dōnec Aruntem filium 25
 rēgis manū suā Brūtus occīdit, superque ipsum mātūō
 volnere exspirāvit.

33

DREAM OF ILIA, AENEAS' DAUGHTER

excita cum tremulīs anus attulit artubus lūmen,
 tālia commemorat lacrimāns, exterrita somnō:
 ‘Euridicā prōgnāta, pater quam noster amāvit,
 virēs vītaque corpus meum nūnc dēserit omne.
 nam mē vīsus homō pulcher per amoena salicta 5
 et rīpās raptāre locōsque novōs; ita sōla
 postillā, germāna sorōr, errāre vidēbar
 tardaue vēstīgāre et quaerere tē, neque posse
 corde capessere, sēmita nūlla pedem stabilībat.
 exīn compellāre pater mē vōce vidētur 10
 hīs verbīs: ‘Ō grāta, tibī sunt ante ferendae

aerumnae, post ex fluviō fortūna resistet'.
 haec ecfātus pater, germāna, repente recēssit
 nec sēsē dedit in cōnspectum corde cupitus,
 15 quamquam multa manūs ad caeli caerula templa
 tendēbam lacrimāns et blandā vōce vocābam.
 vix aegrō tum corde meō mē somnus reliquit.'

34

vix ego Sāturnō quemquam rēgnante vidēbam,
 cūius nōn animō dulcia lucra forent.
 tempore crēvit amor, quī nunc est summus,
 habendī:
 vix ultrā quō iam prōgrediātur habet.
 5 plūris opēs nunc sunt quam prīscī temporis annīs,
 dum populus pauper, dum nova Rōma fuit,
 dum casa Mārtigenam capiēbat parva Quirīnum,
 et dabat exiguum flūminis ulva torum.
 Iūppiter angustā vix tōtus stābat in urbe,
 10 inque Iovis dextrā fictile fulmen erat.
 frondibus ōrnābant quae nunc Capitōlia gemmīs,
 pāscēbatque suōs ipse senātor ovēs;
 nec pudor in stipulā placidam cēpisse quiētem
 et faenum capitī supposuisse fuit.
 15 iūra dabat populīs positō modo praetor arātrō,
 et levis argentī lammina crīmen erat.
 at postquam fortūna locī caput extulit hūius,
 et tetigit summō vertice Rōma deōs,
 crēvērunt et opēs et opum furiōsa cupidō,
 20 et cum possideant plūrima, plūra petunt.

35

In antiquīs annālibus memoria super librīs Sibyl-
 linīs haec prōdita est. anus hospita atque incōgnita
 ad Tarquinium Superbum rēgem adiit, novem librōs

ferēns, quōs esse dicēbat dīvīna ōrācula: eōs velle
 vēnumdare. Tarquinius pretium percūctātus est: 5
 mulier nimium immēsum popōscit. rēx, quasi anus
 aetāte dēsiperet, dērīsīt. tum illa foculum cōram
 cum ignī apposuit, et trēs librōs ex novem dēussit;
 et ecquid reliquōs sex eōdem pretiō emere vellet,
 rēgem interrogāvit. sed enim Tarquinius id multō 10
 rīsīt magis; dīxitque anum iam procul dubiō dēli-
 rāre mulier ibīdem statim trēs librōs aliōs exūssit;
 atque id ipsum dēnuō placidē interrogāvit, an trēs
 reliquōs eōdem pretiō emat. Tarquinius ōre iam
 sēriō atque attentiōre animō fit. eam cōstantiam 15
 cōfidentiamque nōn īnsuper habendam intellegit:
 librōs trēs reliquōs mercātur nihilō minōre pretiō
 quam quod erat petītum prō omnibus. sed eam
 mulierem tunc ā Tarquiniō dīgressam postea nūs-
 quam locī vīsam cōstitit. librī trēs in sacrārium 20
 condītī Sibyllīnī appellātī. ad eōs, quasi ad ōrā-
 culum, xv virī adeunt, cum deī immortalēs pūblicē
 cōsulendī sunt.

36

Ultima Tarquinius Rōmānae gentis habēbat
 rēgna, vir iniūstus, fortis ad arma tamen.
 cēperat hīc aliās, aliās ēverterat urbēs,
 et Gabiōs turpī fēcerat arte suōs.
 namque trium minimus, prōlēs manifesta Superbī, 5
 in mediōs hostēs nocte silente venit.
 nūdārant gladiōs: 'Occīdite,' dīxit, 'inermem;
 hōc cupiant frātrēs Tarquiniusque pater,
 quī mea crūdēlī lacerāvit verbere terga'.
 dīcere ut hōc posset verbera passus erat. 10
 lūna fuit: spectant iuvenem gladiōsque recondunt
 tergaque, dēductā vēste, notāta vident:

fient quoque et ut sēcum tūeātur bella precantur :
callidus īgnārīs adnuit ille virīs.

15 iamque potēns mīssō genitōrem appellat amīcō,
perdendī Gabiōs quod sibi mōnstret iter.
hortus odōrātīs suberat cultissimus herbīs,
sectus humum rīvō lēne sonantis aquae.

illic Tarquinius mandāta latentia nātī
20 accipit, et virgā lilia summa metit.
nūntius ut rediit dēcussa que lilia dīxit,
filius ‘Āgnōscō iūssa parentis’ ait.

nec mora, prīncipibus caesis ex urbe Gabīnā,
trāduntur ducibus moenia nūda suīs.

25 ecce, nefās vīsū, mediīs altāribus anguis
exit et exstīctīs īgnibus exta rapit.

cōnsulitur Phoebus. sors est ita reddita: ‘Mātrī
quī dederit prīnceps ōscula, victor erit.’

ōscula quisque suae mātrī properāta tulērunt,

30 nōn intellēctō crēdula turba deō.

Brūtus erat stultī sapiēns imitātor, ut esset
tūtus ab īnsidiīs, dīre Superbe, tuīs.

ille iacēns prōnus mātrī dedit ōscula Terrae,
crēditus offēnsō prōcubuisse pede.

37

Sed et bellum Volscum imminēbat et cīvītās sēcum
ipsa discors intestīnō inter patrēs plēbemque flagrā-
bat odiō, māximē propter nexōs ob aes aliēnum.
fremēbant, sē, foris prō libertāte et imperiō dīmi-
5 cantēs, domī ā cīvibus captōs et oppressōs esse,
tūtiōremque in bellō quam in pāce et inter hostēs
quam inter cīvēs libertātem plēbis esse; invidiamque
eam suā sponte glīscientem īnsīgnis ūnīus calamitās
accendit. māgnō nātū quīdam cum omnium malō-
10 rum suōrum īnsīgnibus sē in forum prōiēcit. obsita

erat squālōre vēstis, foedior corporis habitus pallōre ac maciē preempti; ad hōc prōmissa barba et capillī efferāvērunt speciem ōris. nōscitābātur tamen in tantā dēfōrmitāte, et ōrdinēs dūxisse aiēbant, aliaque militiae decora volgō miserantēs eum iactābant; ipse 15 testēs honestārum aliquot locis pūgnārum cicātricēs adversō pectore ostentābat. scīscitantibus, unde ille habitus, unde dēfōrmitās, cum circumfūsa turba esset prope in cōntiōnis modum, Sabīnō bellō ait sē militāntem, quia propter populātiōnēs agrī nōn frūctū 20 modo caruerit, sed vīlla incēnsa fuerit, direpta omnia, pecora abācta, tribūtum inīquō suō tempore imperātum, aes aliēnum fēcisse. id cumulātum ūsūrīs primō sē agrō paternō avitōque exuisse, deinde fortūnis aliīs; postrēmō velut tābem pervēnisse ad 25 corpus; ductum sē ab crēditōre nōn in servitium, sed in ergastulum et carnificīnam esse. inde ostentāre tergum foedum recentibus vēstigiīs verberum. ad haec vīsa auditaque clāmor ingēns oritur. nōn iam forō sē tumultus tenet, sed passim tōtam urbem 30 pervādīt. nexī vīnctī solūtīque sē undique in pūblicum prōripiunt, implōrant Quirītium fidem. nullō locō deest sēditiōnis voluntārius comes; multīs passim āgminibus per omnēs viās cum clāmōre in forum curritur. māgnō cum periculō suō, quī forte patrum 35 in forō erant, in eam turbam incidērunt; nec temperātum manibus foret, nī properē cōsulēs, P. Servilius et App. Claudius, ad comprimendam sēditiōnem intervēnissent. at in eōs multitudō versa ostentāre vincula sua dēfōrmitātemque aliam. haec sē meritōs 40 dīcere, probantēs suam quisque alius alibī militiam; postulāre multō mināciter magis quam suppliciter, ut senātum vocārent; cūriamque ipsī futūrī arbitri moderātōrēsque pūblicī cōsiliī circumsistunt. paucī admodum patrum, quōs cāsus obtulerat, contrāctī 45

ab cōsulibus; cēterōs metus nōn cūriā modo, sed etiam forō arcēbat, nec agī quicquam per infrequentiam poterat senātūs. tum vērō ēlūdī atque extrahī sē multitudō putāre, et patrum quī abessent, 50 nōn cāsū, nōn metū, sed impediendae rei causā abesse, et cōsulēs ipsōs tergiversārī, nec dubiē ludibriō esse miserias suās. iam prope erat, ut nē cōsulum quidem māiestās coerceret irās hominum, cum incertī morandō an veniendō plūs periculi con- 55 traherent, tandem in senātum veniunt. frequentīque tandem cūriā, nōn modo inter patrēs, sed nē inter cōsulēs quidem ipsōs satis conveniēbat. Appius, vehementis ingenii vir, imperiō cōsulārī rem agendam cēnsēbat: ūnō aut alterō arreptō, quiētūrōs 60 aliōs; Servilius, lēnibus remediis aptior, concitātōs animōs flectī quam frangī putābat cum tūtius, tum facilius esse.

Timor inde patrēs incēssit, nē, si dīmīssus exercitus foret, rūsus coetūs occultī coniūrātiōnēsque 65 fierent, itaque quamquam per dictātōrem dilēctus habitus esset, tamen, quoniam in cōsulum verba iūrasset, sacrāmētō tenērī militem ratī, per causam renovātī ab Aequīs bellī ēdūcī ex urbe legiōnēs iūssere. quō factō mātūrāta est sēditiō. et primō 70 agitātum dīcitur dē cōsulum caede, ut solverentur sacrāmētō; doctōs deinde, nūllam scelere rēligiōnem exsolvi, Siciniō quōdam auctōre iniūssū cōsulum in Sacrum montem sēcēssisse. (trans Aniēnem amnem est, tria ab urbe milia passuum. ea fre- 75 quentior fāma est quam, cūius Pisō auctor est, in Aventinum sēcēssiōnem factam esse.) ibi sine ūllō duce vāllō fossāque commūnitis castris, quiētī, rem nūllam nisi necessariam ad victum sūmendō, per aliquot diēs neque laccessitī neque laccessentēs sēsē 80 tenuēre. pavor ingēns in urbe, metūque mūtuō sus-

pēnsa erant omnia. timēre relictā ab suis plēbēs violentiam patrum; timēre patrēs residem in urbe plēbem, incertī, manēre eam an abire māllent. quamdiū autem tranquillā, quae sēcēsserit, multitudinē fore? quid futūrum deinde, sī quod externum interim⁸⁵ bellum existat? nūllam profectō nisi in concordīā cīvium spem reliquā dūcere; eam per aequa, per inīqua reconciliandā cīvitatī esse. placuit igitur orātōrem ad plēbem mittī Menēnium Agrippam, fācundum virum et, quod inde oriundus erat, plēbī⁹⁰ cārum. is, intrōmissus in castra, prīscō illō dicendī et horridō modō nihil aliud quam hōc narrāsse fertur: tempore, quō in homine nōn, ut nunc, omnia in ūnum cōsistentia, sed singulīs membrīs suum cuique cōsiliū, suus sermō fuerit, indignātās re-⁹⁵ liquās partēs, suā cūrā, suō labōre ac ministeriō ventrī omnia quaerī, ventrem in mediō quiētum nihil aliud quam datīs voluptātibus fruī; cōspirāsse inde, nē manūs ad ōs cibum ferrent, nec ōs acciperet datum, nec dentēs cōficerent. hāc irā, dum ven-¹⁰⁰ trem famē domāre vellent, ipsa ūnā membra tōtumque corpus ad extrēmam tābem vēnisse, inde apparuisse, ventris quoque haud sēgne ministerium esse, nec magis alī quam alere eum, reddentem in omnēs corporis partēs hunc, quō vivimus vigēmusque, divi-¹⁰⁵ sum pariter in vēnās mātūrum cōfectō cibō sanguinem. comparandō hinc, quam intestīna corporis sēditio similis esset irae plēbis in patrēs, flexisse mentēs hominum. agī deinde dē concordīā coeptum, concēssumque in condiciōnēs, ut plēbī suī magistrātūs¹¹⁰ essent sacrōsāctī, quibus auxiliī lātiō adversus cōsulēs esset, nēve cui patrum capere eum magistrātum liceret. ita tribūnī plēbeī creatī duo. hī trēs collēgās sibi creāvērunt.

Sed Vēiēns hostis, assiduus magis quam gravis, contumēliis saepius quam periculō animōs agitābat, quod nullō tempore negligī poterat aut āvertī aliō sinēbat. tum Fabia gēns senātum adiit. Fabius
 5 cōsul prō gente loquitur: ‘Assiduō magis quam māgnō praesidiō, ut scītis, patrēs cōscriptī, bellum Vēiens eget: vōs alia bella cūrāte, Fabiōs hostēs Vēientibus date: auctōrēs sumus, tūtā ibi māiestātem Rōmānī nōminis fore: nostrum id nōbis velut
 10 familiāre bellum prīvatō sūmptū gerere in animō est: rēs pūblica et milite illic et pecūniā vacet’. grātiae ingentēs āctae. cōsul ē cūriā ēgressus comitante Fabiōrum āgmine, quī in vēstibulō cūriae senātūs cōsultum exspectantēs steterant, domum redit. iūssī
 15 armātī posterō diē ad limen cōsulis adesse. domōs inde discēdunt. mānat tōtā urbe rūmor, Fabiōs ad caelum ferunt: familiam ūnam subiisse cīvitātis onus. Fabiī posterō diē arma capiunt, quō iūssī erant conveniunt. cōsul palūdātus ēgrediēns in vēstibulō
 20 gentem omnem suam instructō āgmine videt, acceptus in medium sīgna ferrī iubet. nunquam exercitus neque minor numerō neque clārior fāmā et admirātiōne hominum per urbem incēssit: sex et trecentī milites, omnēs patriciī, omnēs ūnīus gentis,
 25 quōrum nēminem ducem sperneret ēgregius quibuslibet temporibus senātus, ibant, ūnīus familiae vīribus Vēientī populō pēstem minitantēs. profectī ad Cremeram flūmen perveniunt: is opportūnus vīsus locus commūniendō praesidiō. L. Aemilius inde et
 30 G. Servilius cōsulēs factī, et nōn ad praesidium modo tūtandum Fabiī satis erant, sed tōtā regiōne, quā Tūscus ager Rōmānō adiacet, sua tūta omnia, infēsta hostium vagantēs per utrumque finem fēcere.

id primō acerbum indignumque Vēientibus est vīsum, inde cōsilium ex rē nātum īnsidiis ferōcem hostem 35 captandī. pecora praedantibus aliquotiēns, velut cāsū incidisset, obviam ācta, et agrestium fugā vastī relictī agrī, et subsidia armātōrum ad arcendās populatiōnēs mīssa saepius simulātō quam vērō pavōre refūgerunt. iamque Fabiī adeō contempserant hos- 40 tem, ut sua invicta arma neque locō neque tempore ūllō crēderent sūstinērī posse. haec spēs prōvexit, ut ad cōspecta procul ā Cremerā magnō campī intervallō pecora, quamquam rāra hostium apparēbant arma, dēcurrerent: et cum imprōvidī effūsō 45 cursū īnsidiās circā ipsum iter locātās superāssent, pālātique passim vaga raperent pecora, subitō ex īnsidiis cōsurgitur et adversī et undique hostēs erant. primō clāmor circumlātus exterruit, dein tēla ab omnī parte accidēbant: coeuntibusque Ētrūs- 50 cīs iam continentī āgmine armātōrum saeptī, quō magis sē hostis īferēbat, cōgēbantur breviorē spatiō et ipsī orbem colligere: quae rēs et paucitatem eōrum īnsignem et multitudinem Ētrūscōrum multiplicātis in arctō ōrdinibus faciēbat. tum omīssā 55 pūgnā, quam in omnēs partēs parem intenderant, in ūnum locum sē omnēs inclinant: eō nīsī corporibus armisque rūpēre cuneō viam. dūxit via in ēditum lēniter collem. inde primō restitēre. mox, ut respīrandī superior locus spatium dedit recipiendīque 60 ā pavōre tantō animum, prōpulēre etiam subeuntēs, vincēbantque auxiliō locī paucitās, nī iugō circummissus Vēiēns in verticem collis ēvāsisset. ita superior rūsus hostis factus: Fabiī caesī ad ūnum omnēs praesidiumque expūgnātum. trecentōs sex periisse 65 satis convenit, ūnum prope pūberem aetāte relictum stirpem gentī Fabiae dubiisque rēbus populī Rōmānī saepe domī bellique vel māximum futūrum auxilium.

39

Haec fuit illa diēs, in quā Vēientibus armīs
 ter centum Fabiī ter cecidēre duo.
 ūna domus vīrēs et onus suscēperat urbis,
 sūmunt gentilēs arma professa manūs.
 5 ēgreditur castrīs mīles generōsus ab īsdem,
 ē quīs dux fierī quilibet aptus erat.
 ut celerī passū Cremeram tetigēre rapācem,
 turbidus hibernīs ille fluēbat aquis.
 castra locō pōnunt: dēstrictīs ēnsibus ipsī
 10 Tyrrhēnum validō Mārte per āgmen eunt:
 nōn aliter quam cum Libycā dē caute leōnēs
 invādunt sparsōs lāta per arva gregēs.
 diffugiunt hostēs inhonestaque volnera tergō
 accipiunt: Tūscō sanguine terra rubet.
 15 sīc iterum, sīc saepe cadunt. ubi vincere apertē
 nōn datur, īnsidiās armaque tecta parant.
 campus erat, campī claudēbant ultima collēs
 silvaque montānās occulere apta ferās.
 in mediō paucōs armentaue rāra relinquunt,
 20 cētera virgultīs abdita turba latet.
 ecce velut torrēns undīs pluviālibus auctus
 aut nive, quae Zephyrō victa tepente fluit,
 per sata perque viās fertur, nec, ut ante solēbat,
 rīpārū clausās margine finit aquās:
 25 sīc Fabiī vallem lātīs discursibus implent,
 quodque vident, sternunt; nec metus alter inest.
 quō ruitis, generōsa domus? male crēditis hostī:
 simplex nōbilitās, perfida tēla cavē.
 fraude perit virtūs: in apertōs undique campōs
 30 prōsiliunt hostēs et latus omne tenent.
 quid faciant paucī contrā tot mīlia fortēs?
 quidve, quod in miserō tempore restet, adest?

sicut aper longē silvīs Laurentibus āctus
 fulmineō celerēs dissipat ōre canēs,
 mox tamen ipse perit, sic nōn moriuntur inultī, 35
 volneraque alternā dantque feruntque manū.
 ūna diēs Fabiōs ad bellum mīserat omnēs:
 ad bellum mīssōs perdidit ūna diēs.
 ut tamen Herculeae superessent sēmina gentis,
 crēdibile est ipsōs cōsuluisse deōs. 40
 nam puer impūbēs et adhūc nōn ūtilis armīs
 ūnus dē Fabiā gente relictus erat:
 scīlicet ut possēs ōlim tū, Māxime, nāscī,
 cui rēs cūctandō restituenda foret.

40

Vīs Sabinōrum ingēns prope ad moenia urbis in-
 fēstā populātiōne vēnit; foedātī agrī, terror iniectus
 urbī est. tum plēbs benignē arma cēpit; reclāmanti-
 bus frūstrā tribūnīs māgnī duo exercitūs scrīptī.
 alterum Nautius contrā Sabinōs dūxit, castrisque ad 5
 Ērētum positīs, per expeditiōnēs parvās, plērumque
 nocturnīs incursiōnibus, tantam vastitātem in Sabinō
 agrō reddidit ut comparātī ad eam prope intāctī bellō
 finēs Rōmānī vidērentur. Minuciō neque fortūna
 nec vīs animī eadem in gerendō negōtiō fuit; nam 10
 cum haud procul ab hoste castra posuisset, nullā
 māgnopere clāde acceptā, castris sē pavidus tenē-
 bat. quod ubi sēnsērunt hostēs, crēvit ex metū
 aliēnō, ut fit, audācia, et nocte adortī castra, post-
 quam parum vīs aperta prōfēcerat, mūnitiōnēs pos- 15
 terō diē circumdant. quae priusquam undique vāllō
 obiectae clauderent exitūs, quīnque equitēs inter
 statiōnēs hostium ēmissī Rōmam pertulēre cōsulem
 exercitumque obsidērī. nihil tam inopinātum nec
 tam inspērātum accidere potuit. itaque tantus pavor, 20

tanta trepidātiō fuit, quanta sī urbem, nōn castra hostēs obsidērent. Nautium cōsulem arcessunt. in quō cum parum praesidiī vidērētur dictātōremque dicī placēret, quī rem percussam restitueret, L. Quīnctius Cincinnātus cōsēnsū omnium dīcitur.

Operae pretium est audīre, quia omnia prae divitiis hūmāna spernunt neque honōrī māgnō locum neque virtūtī putant esse, nisi ubi effusē affluant opēs. spēs ūnica imperiī populī Rōmānī, L. Quīnctius trāns
 30 Tiberim, contrā eum ipsum locum, ubi nunc nāvālia sunt, quattuor iūgerum colēbat agrum, quae prāta Quīnctia vocantur. ibi ab legātis, seu fossam fodiēns pālae innixus, seu cum arāret, operī certē, id quod cōnstat, agrestī intentus, salūte datā in vicem red-
 35 ditāque, rogātus, ut, quod bene verteret ipsī reique pūblicaē, togātus mandāta senātus audiret, admirātus rogitānsque ‘Satin’ salvē’ togam properē ē tuguriō prōferre uxōrem Raciliam iubet. quā simul, abstersō pulvere ac sūdōre, vėlātus prōcēssit, dictā-
 40 tōrem eum lēgātī grātulantēs cōnsalūtant, in urbem vocant; quī terror sit in exercitū, expōnunt. nāvis Quīnctiō pūblicē parāta fuit, trānsvectumque trēs obviam ēgressī filiī excipiunt, inde aliī propinquī atque amīcī, tum patrum māior pars. eā frequentīā
 45 stīpātus, antecēdentibus lictōribus, dēductus est domum. et plēbis concursus ingēns fuit; sed ea nēquāquam tam laeta Quīnctium vīdit, et imperiī nimium et virum ipsō imperiō vehementiōrem rata.

Et illā quidem nocte nihil praeterquam vigilātum
 50 est in urbe; posterō diē dictātor cum ante lūcem in forum vēnisset, magistrum equitum dīcit L. Tarquitiū, patriciae gentis et quī, cum stīpendia pedibus propter paupertātem fēcisset, bellō tamen prīmus longē Rōmānae iuventūtis habitus esset. cum ma-
 55 gistrō equitum in cōntiōnem venit, iūstitium ēdīcit,

claudī tabernās tōtā urbe iubet, vetat quemquam
privātae quicquam rei agere; tum, quicumque aetate
militārī essent, armātī cum cibāriis in diēs quinque
coctis vāllisque duodēnis ante sōlis occāsum in
campō adessent; quibus aetās ad militandum gra- 60
vior esset, vicinō militī, dum is arma parāret vāl-
lumque peteret, cibāria coquere iūssit. sīc iuventūs
discurrit ad vāllum petendum. sūmpsere, unde
cuique proximum fuit; prohibitus nēmō est; im-
pigrēque omnēs ad ēdictum dictātōris praestō fuere. 65
inde compositō āgmine nōn itinerī magis aptē quam
proeliō, sī rēs ita tulisset, legiōnēs ipse dictātor,
magister equitum suōs equitēs dūcit. in utrōque
āgmine, quās tempus ipsum pōscēbat, adhortātiōnēs
erant: adderent gradum; mātūrātō opus esse, ut 70
nocte ad hostem pervenīrī posset; cōnsulem exer-
citurūque Rōmānum obsidērī, tertium diem iam
clausōs esse; quid quaeque nox aut diēs ferat, in-
certum esse; pūctō saepe temporis māximārum
rērum mōmenta vertī. ‘Accelerā signifer,’ ‘sequere, 75
mīles,’ inter sē quoque grātificantēs dūcibus clāmā-
bant. mediā nocte in Algidum perveniunt et, ut
sēnsere sē iam prope hostēs esse, sīgna cōstituunt.
ibi dictātor, quantum nocte prōspicī poterat, equō
circumvectus contemplātusque quī trāctus castrōrum 80
quaeque fōrma esset, tribūnis militum imperāvit, ut
sarcinās in ūnum conicī iubeant, militem cum armīs
vāllōque redire in ōrdinēs suōs. facta, quae im-
perāvit. tum, quō fuerant ōrdine in viā, exercitum
omnem longō āgmine circumdat hostium castrīs et, 85
ubi sīgnum datum sit, clāmōrem omnēs tollere iubet,
clāmōre sublātō, ante sē quemque dūcere fossam et
iacere vāllum. ēditō imperiō, sīgnum secūtum est.
iūssa miles exsequitur; clāmōr hostēs circumsonat.
superat inde castra hostium et in castra cōsulis 90

venit; alibī pavōrem, alibī gaudium ingēns facit. Rōmānī, cīvilem esse clāmōrem atque auxilium adesse inter sē grātulantēs, ultrō ex statiōnibus ac vigiliis territant hostem. cōsul differendum negat:

95 illō clāmōre nōn adventum modo sīgnificārī, sed rem ab suis coeptam, mīrumque esse, nī iam exteriōre parte castra hostium oppūgentur. itaque arma suōs capere et sē subsequī iubet. nocte initum proelium est; legiōnibus dictātōris clāmōre sīgnificant,

100 ab eā quoque parte rem in discrimine esse. iam sē ad prohibenda circumdarī opera Aequī parābant, cum ab interiōre hoste proeliō coeptō, nē per media sua castra fieret ēruptiō, ā mūnientibus ad pūgnantēs intrōrsum versī vacuam noctem operī dedēre; pūgnā-

105 tumque cum cōsule ad lūcem est. lūce primā iam circumvallātī ab dictātōre erant, et vix adversus ūnum exercitum pūgnam sustinēbant. tum ā Quīnciānō exercitū, quī cōnfēstim ā perfectō opere ad arma rediit, invāditur vāllum. hīc instābat nova

110 pūgna; illa nihil remiserat prior. tum ancipitī malō urgente, ā proeliō ad precēs versī hinc dictātōrem, hinc cōsulem orāre, nē in occīdiōne victōriam pōnerent, ut inermēs sē inde abire sinerent. ab cōsule ad dictātōrem ire iūssī; is ignōminiam infēsus ad-

115 didit; Gracchum Cloelium ducem principēsque aliōs vīctōs ad sē addūcī iubet, oppidō Corbiōne dēcēdī sanguinis sē Aequōrum nōn egēre; licēre abire, sed, ut exprimātur tandem cōfessiō, subāctam domitamque esse gentem, sub iugum abitūrōs. tribus

120 hastis iugum fit, humī fīxīs duābus superque eās trānsversā ūnā dēligātā. sub hōc iugum dictātōr Aequōs mīsit.

41

[Appius Claudius, a Decemvir, attempted to enslave Virginia, whose father saved her by slaying her. Uproar followed. The plebs seceded to the Aventine, and were joined by the army. The Decemviri for some time refused to abdicate, but finally the ancient constitution was restored, and new laws passed.]

Cum vasta Rōmae omnia īnsuēta sōlitūdō fēcisset, in forō praeter paucōs seniōrum nēmō esset, vocātis utique in senātum patribus dēsertum appāruisset forum, plūrēs iam quam Horātius ac Valērius vōciferābantur: ‘Quid exspectābitis, patrēs cōscriptī? sī decemvirī finem pertināciae nōn faciunt, ruere ac dēflagrāre omnia passūrī estis? quod autem istud imperium est, decemvirī, quod amplexī tenētis? tēctis ac pariētibus iūra dictūrī estis? nōn pudet, lictōrum vestrōrum māiōrem prope numerum in forō cōspici 10 quam togātōrum aliōrum? quid, si hostēs ad urbem veniant, factūrī estis? quid, sī plēbs mox, ubi parum sēcēssiōne moveāmur, armāta veniat? occāsūne urbis voltis finire imperium? atquī aut plēbs nōn est habenda aut habendī sunt tribūnī plēbis. nōs citius 15 caruerimus patriciīs magistrātibus quam illi plebēiīs. novam inexpertamque eam potestātem ēripuēre patribus nostrīs, nē nunc dulcēdīne semel captī ferant dēsiderium, cum praesertim nec nōs temperēmus imperiīs, quō minus illi auxiliī egeant.’ cum haec ex 20 omnī parte iactārentur, victī cōnsēnsū decemvirī, futūrōs sē, quandō ita videātur, in potestāte patrum, affīrmant. id modo simul ōrant ac monent, ut ipsīs ab invidiā caveātur nec suō sanguine ad supplicia patrum plēbem assuēfaciant. 25

Tum Valērius Horātiusque mīssī ad plēbem condiciōnibus quibus vidērētur revocandam compōnendāsque rēs, decemvirīs quoque ab irā et impetū multi-

tūdinis praecavēre iubentur. profectī gaudiō ingentī
 30 plēbis in castra accipiuntur, quippe liberātōrēs haud
 dubiē et mōtūs initiō et exitū reī. ob haec eīs ad-
 venientibus grātiaē āctae; Icilius prō multitudine
 verba facit. idem, cum dē condiōnibus agerētur,
 quaerentibus lēgātīs, quae postulāta plēbis essent,
 35 compositō iam ante adventum lēgātōrum cōsiliō,
 ea postulāvit, ut appāreret, in aequitāte rērum plūs
 quam in armīs repōnī speī. potestātem enim tri-
 būniciam prōvocātiōnemque repetēbant, quae ante
 decemvirōs creatōs auxilia plēbis fuerant, et nē cui
 40 fraudī esset concisse militēs aut plēbem ad re-
 petendam per sēcēssiōnem libertātem. dē decem-
 virōrum modo suppliciō atrōx postulātum fuit; dēdī
 quippe eōs aequum cēnsēbant, vīvōsque ignī con-
 cremātūrōs minābantur. lēgātī ad ea: ‘Quae cōn-
 45 siliī fuērunt, adeō aequa postulāstis, ut ultrō vōbīs
 dēferenda fuerint; libertātī enim ea praesidia petitis,
 nōn licentiae ad impūgnandōs aliōs. irae vestrae
 magis ignōscendum quam indulgendum est, quippe
 quī crūdēlītātis odiō in crūdēlītātem ruitis et prius
 50 paene, quam ipsī liberī sītis, dominārī iam in ad-
 versārīōs voltis. nunquamne quiēscet civitās nostra
 ā suppliciīs aut patrum in plēbem Rōmānam aut
 plēbis in patrēs? scūtō vōbīs magis quam gladiō
 opus est. satis superque humili est, qui iūre aequō
 55 in civitāte vīvit, nec inferendō iniūriam nec patiendō.
 etiam sī quandō metuendōs vōs praebitūrī estis, cum
 recuperātis magistrātibus lēgibusque vestrīs, iūdicia
 penes vōs erunt dē capite nostrō fortūnisque, tunc,
 ut quaeque causa erit, statuētis; nunc libertātem
 60 repetī satis est.’ facerent, ut vellent, permittentibus
 cūctīs, mox reditūrōs sē lēgātī rēbus perfectīs affir-
 mant. profectī cum mandāta plēbis patribus ex-
 posuissent, aliī decemvirī, quandō quidem praeter

spem ipsōrum supplicii suī nūlla mentiō fieret, haud quicquam abnuere; Appius, trucī ingeniō et invidiā⁶⁵ praecipuā, odium in sē aliōrum suō in eōs mētiēns odiō, ‘Haud ignārō’ inquit ‘imminet fortūna. videō, dōnec arma adversāriis trādantur, differrī adversus nōs certāmen. dandus invidiae est sanguis. nihil nē ego quidem moror, quō minus decemvirātū abeam.’⁷⁰ factum senātūs cōsultum, ut decemvirī sē magistrātū abdicārent, Q. Fūrius pontifex māximus tribūnōs plēbis creāret, et nē cui fraudī esset sēcēssiō militum plēbisque. hīs senātūs cōsultīs perfectīs dīmīssō senātū, decemvirī prōdeunt in cōntiōnem⁷⁵ abdicantque sē magistrātū, ingentī hominum laetitiā. nūntiantur haec plēbī. lēgātōs quicquid in urbe hominum supererat, prōsequitur. huīc multitudinī laeta alia turba ex castrīs occurrit. congrātulantur libertātem concordiamque civitātī restitūtam. lēgātī⁸⁰ prō cōntiōne: ‘Quod bonum faustum fēlixque sit vōbīs reiue pūblicaē, redīte in patriam ad penātēs, coniugēs liberōsque vestrōs; sed, quā hīc modestiā fuistis, ubi nulliūs ager in tot rērum ūsū neces-sāriō tantae multitudinī est violātus, eam modestiam⁸⁵ ferte in urbem. in Aventīnum īte, unde profectī estis; ibi fēlicī locō, ubi pīma initia inchoāstis libertātis vestrae, tribūnōs plēbī creābitis. praestō erit pontifex māximus, quī comitia habeat.’ ingēns assēnsus alacritāsque cūncta approbantium fuit.⁹⁰ convellunt inde signa, profectīque Rōmam certant cum obviīs gaudiō. armātī per urbem silentiō in Aventīnum perveniunt. ibi extemplō, pontifice māximō comitia habente, tribūnōs plēbis creāvērunt. L. Icilius extemplō plēbem rogāvit et plēbs scīvit,⁹⁵ nē cui fraudī esset sēcēssiō ab decemvirīs facta. cōnfēstim dē cōsulibus creandīs cum prōvocātiōne M. Duillius rogātiōnem pertulit. ea omnia in prātīs

Flāminiis conciliō plēbis ācta, quem nunc circum
 100 Flāminium appellant. per interrēgem deinde cōn-
 sulēs creati L. Valerius, M. Horātius, quī extemplō
 magistrātum occēpērunt. quōrum cōsulātus popu-
 lāris sine ullā patrum iniūriā nec sine offēnsiōne fuit;
 quicquid enim libertātī plēbis cavērētur, id suis dē-
 105 cedere opibus crēdēbant. omnium primum, cum
 velut in contrōversō iūre esset, tenērentur patrēs
 plēbiscitis, lēgem centuriātis comitiis tulere, ut, quod
 tribūtīm plēbēs iūssisset, populum tenēret; quā lēge
 tribūnicis rogātiōnibus tēlum ācerrimum datum est.
 110 aliam deinde cōsulārem lēgem dē prōvocātiōne,
 ūnicum praesidium libertātis, decemvirālī potestāte
 ēversam, nōn restituunt modo, sed etiam in posterum
 mūniunt sanciendo novam lēgem, nē quis ullum
 magistrātum sine prōvocātiōne creāret; quī creāset,
 115 eum iūs fāsque esset occidī, nēve ea caedēs capitalis
 noxae habērētur. et cum plēbem hinc prōvocātiōne,
 hinc tribūnicio auxiliō satis firmāssent, ipsīs quoque
 tribūnis, ut sacrōsāctī vidērentur, cuius rei prope
 memoria abolēverat, relātis quibusdam ex māgnō
 120 intervāllō caerimōniis renovārunt, et cum rēligiōne
 inviolātōs eōs, tum lēge etiam fēcērunt, sanciendo,
 ut, quī tribūnis plēbis, aedilibus, iudicibus, decem-
 viris nocuisset, eius caput Iovī sacrum esset, familia
 ad aedem Cereris Liberī Liberaeque vēnum iret.
 125 hāc lēge iūris interpretēs negant quemquam sacrō-
 sāctum esse; itaque aedilem prendī dūcique ā
 māiōribus magistrātibus, quod etsi nōn iūre fiat
 (nocērī enim eī, cui hāc lēge nōn liceat), tamen
 argūmentum esse, nōn habērī prō sacrōsāctō aedi-
 130 lem; tribūnōs vetere iūre iūrandō plēbis, cum primum
 eam potestātem creāvit, sacrōsāctōs esse. fuere,
 quī interpretārentur, eādē hāc Horātiā lēge cōn-
 sulibus quoque et praetōribus, quia eisdem auspiciis,

quibus cōsulēs, creārentur, cautum esse: iūdicem enim cōsulem appellārī. quae refellitur interpretātiō, ¹³⁵ quod eīs temporibus nōndum cōsulem iūdicem, sed praetōrem appellārī mōs fuerat. hae cōsulārēs lēgēs fuēre. . . . M. Duillius deinde tribūnus plēbis plēbem rogāvit plēbēsque scīvit, quī plēbem sine tribūnis reliquisset, quīque magistrātum sine prōvocātiōne ¹⁴⁰ creāset, tergō ac capite pūnirētur.

42

Cum interim Gallus quīdam nūdus, praeter scūtum et gladiōs duōs, torque atque armillis decorātus prōcēssit, quī et vīribus et māgnitudine et adulēscentiā simulque virtūte cēteris antistābat. is mājimō proeliō commōtō atque utrīsque summō studiō pūgnanti-⁵ bus, manū sīgnificāre coepit, utrimque quiēscerent pūgnā. facta pausa est. extemplō silentiō factō, cum vōce mājimā conclāmat, sī quis sēcum dēpūgnāre vellet, ut prōdīret, nēmō audēbat propter māgnitudinem atque immānitātem faciēi. deinde Gallus ¹⁰ irrīdēre atque linguam exsertāre. id subitō perditum est T. Mānliō, summō genere nātō, tantum flāgitium cīvitātī accidere, ex tantō exercitū nēminem prōdīre. is, ut dicō, prōcēssit, neque passus est virtūtem Rōmānam ab Gallō turpiter spoliārī. scūtō ¹⁵ pedestrī et gladiō Hispānicō cīctus contrā Gallum cōnstitit. metū māgnō ea congressiō in ipsō ponte, utrōque exercitū īnspectante, facta est ita, ut ante dīxī, cōnstitērunt, Gallus suā disciplinā scūtō prōiectō cantābundus, Mānlius animō magis quam arte cōn-²⁰ fīsus, scūtum scūtō percussit, atque statum Gallī conturbāvit. dum sē Gallus iterum eōdem pāctō cōnstituere studet, Mānlius iterum scūtum scūtō percutit, atque dē locō hominem iterum dēiēcit; eō

25 pāctō eī sub Gallicum gladium succēssit, atque His-
pānicō pectus hausit: dein continuō umerum dexte-
rum eōdem congressū incīdit, neque recēssit ūsquam
dōnec subvertit, nē Gallus impetum ictūs habēret.
ubi eum ēvertit caput praecīdit, torquem dētrāxit,
30 eamque sanguinolentam sibi in collum impōnit, quō
ex factō ipse posterīque ēius Torquātī sunt cōgnō-
minātī.

43

Hāctenus populō Rōmānō bellum cum singulis
gentium, mox acervātim tamen sic quoque pār omni-
bus fuit. Ētrūscōrum duodecim populī, Umbrī in id
tempus intāctī, antīquissimus Ītalīae populus, Samnī-
15 tium reliquī in excidium Rōmānī nōminis repente
coniūrant. erat terror ingēns, tot simul tantōrumque
populōrum. lātē per Ētrūriam infēsta quattuor signa
volitābant. Ciminius interim saltus in mediō, ante
inuius, plānē quasi Calidōnius vel Hercynius, adeō
10 tunc terrōrī erat, ut senātus cōsulī dēnūntiāret, nē
tantum perīculī ingredi audēret. sed nihil hōrum
terruit ducem quīn frātre praemissō explōrat accēs-
sūs. ille per noctem pastōriō habitū speculātus
omnia refert tūtum iter. sic Fabius Māximus perī-
15 culōsissimum bellum sine perīculō explicāvit. nam
subitō inconditōs atque pālantēs aggressus est,
captisque superiōribus iugīs, in subiectōs suō iūre
dētonuit. ea namque speciēs fuit illius bellī, quasi
in terrigenās ē caelō ac nūbibus tēla mitterentur.
20 nec incruenta tamen illa victōria: nam oppressus in
sinū vallis alter cōsulum, Decius, mōre patriō
dēvōtum deīs mānibus obtulit caput: solemnemque
familiae suae cōsecrātiōnem in victōriae pretium
redēgit.

44

Sequitur bellum Tarentinum, unum quidem titulo et nomine, sed victoria multiplex. hoc enim Campanos, Apulos, atque Lucanos, et, caput belli, Tarentinos, id est, totam Italiam, et cum istis omnibus Pyrrhum, clarissimum Graeciae regem, una⁵ veluti ruina pariter involvit: ut eodem tempore et Italiam consummaret, et transmarinos triumphos auspicaretur. Tarentus, Lacedaemoniorum opus, Calabriae quondam, et Apuliae, totiusque Lucaniae caput, cum magnitudine et muris portuque nobilis,¹⁰ tum mirabilis sita. quippe in ipsis Adriatici maris faucibus posita, in omnes terras, Istriam, Illyricum, Epirum, Achaiam, Africam, Siciliam, vela dimittit. imminet portui ad prospectum maris positum maius theatrum: quod quidem causae miserae¹⁵ civitati fuit omnium calamitatum. ludos forte celebrant, cum adremigantem litori Romanam classem inde vident: atque hostem rati, emicant, sine discrimine insultant: 'Qui enim, aut unde Romanus?' nec satis. aderat sine mora querelam ferens legatio:²⁰ hanc quoque foede per obscoenam turpemque dictum contumeliam violant. hinc bellum: sed apparatus horribilis, cum tot simul populi pro Tarentinis consurgerent, omnibusque vehementior Pyrrhus: qui semigraecam ex Lacedaemoniis conditoribus civi-²⁵ tatem vindicaturus, cum totius viribus Epiri, Thesaliae, Macedoniae, incognitisque in id tempus elephantis, mari, terra, viris, equis, armis, addito insuper ferarum terrore, veniebat. apud Heracliam, et Campaniae fluvium Lirim, Laevino consule, prima³⁰ pugna: quae tam atrox fuit, ut Frentanae turmae praefectus Obsidius, invectus in regem, turbaverit, coegeritque, proiectis insignibus, proelio excedere

āctum erat, nisi elephantī conversī in spectāculum
 35 bellī prōcurrissent: quōrum cum māgnitūdine, tum
 dēfōrmitāte, et novō odōre simul ac strīdōre cōn-
 sternātī equī, cum incōgnitās sibi belluās amplius
 quam erant, sūspicārentur, fugam strāgemque lātē
 dedērunt. in Āpuliā deinde apud Asculum melius
 40 dīmīcātum est, Curiō Fabriciōque cōsulibus: iam
 quippe belluārum terror exolēverat, et Cāius Minucius
 quārtae legiōnis hastātus, ūnius proboscide abscissā,
 morī posse belluās ostenderat. itaque et in ipsās
 pila congesta sunt, et in turrēs vibrātae facēs tōta
 45 hostium āgmīna ārdentibus ruīnīs operuēre: nec ante
 clādī finis fuit, quam nox dirimeret: postrēmusque
 fugientium ipse rēx ā satellitibus umerō saucius in
 armīs suis referrētur. Lūcāniae suprēma pūgna sub
 Arusinīs, quōs vocant, campīs, ducibus eīsdem quī
 50 superius: sed tunc ad tōtam victōriam exitum, quem
 datūra virtūs fuit, cāsus dedit. nam prōductīs
 in prīmam aciem rūsus elephantīs, ūnum ex his
 pullum adāctī in caput tēli gravis ictus āvertit:
 quī cum per strāgem suōrum percurrēns strīdōre
 55 quererētur, māter āgnōvit et quasi vindicāret, exsi-
 luit: tum omnia circā quasi hostilia gravī timōre per-
 mīscuit. ac sic eaedem ferae, quae prīmam victōriam
 abstulerant, secundam parem fēcerant, tertiam sine
 contrōversiā trādīdēre. nec vērō tantum armīs, et in
 60 campīs, sed cōsiliīs quoque et domī intrā Urbem
 cum rēge Pyrrhō dīmīcātum est. quippe post
 prīmam victōriam rēx callidus, intellēctā virtūte
 Rōmānā, statim dēspērāvit armīs: sēque ad dolōs
 contulit. nam interemptōs cremāvit: captīvōsque in-
 65 dulgenter habuit, et sine pretiō restituit. missisque
 deinde lēgātīs in Urbem omnī modō annīsus est, ut
 factō foedere in amīcitiā reciperētur. sed bellō et
 pāce, foris et domī, omnem in partem Rōmāna virtūs

tum sē approbāvit: nec alia magis, quam Tarentīna victōria, ostendit populi Rōmānī fortitudinem, senā- 70
tūs sapientiam, ducum māgnitātem. quīnam illī fuērunt virī, quōs ab elephantīs primō proeliō obtritōs accēpimus? omnium volnera in pectore: quīdam hostibus suis immortuī, omnium in manibus ēnsēs, et relictæ in voltibus minae, et in ipsā morte ira vivē- 75
bat. quod adeō Pyrrhus mirātus est, ut dīceret: ‘ Ō quam facile erat orbis imperium occupāre, aut mihi Rōmānīs militibus, aut mē rēge Rōmānīs!’ quae autem eōrum, quī superfuērunt, in reparandō exercitū fēstīnātiō? cum Pyrrhus, ‘ Videō mē,’ inquit, ‘ plānē 80
Herculis sīdere prōcreātum, cui, quasi ab angue Lernaēō, tot caesa hostium capita dē sanguine suō renāscuntur’. quī autem ille senātus fuit? cum, perōrante Appiō Caecō, pulsī cum mūneribus suis ab Urbe lēgātī, interrogantī rēgī suō, quid dē hostium 85
sēde sentīrent: Urbem templum sibi vīsam, senātum rēgum cōsessum esse cōfitērentur. quī porrō ipsī ducēs, vel in castrīs? cum medicum vēnāle rēgis Pyrrhī caput offerentem Curius remisit: Fabricius oblātam sibi ā rēge imperiī partem repudiāvit. vel 90
in pāce? cum Curius fictilia sua Samniticō praeferret aurō: Fabricius decem pondō argentī circā Rūfīnum cōsulārem virum quasi luxuriam cēnsōriā gravitāte damnāret. quis ergō mirētur hīs mōribus, virtūte militum, victōrem populum Rōmānum fuisse? 95
ūnōque bellō Tarentīnō intrā quadriennium māximam partem Ītaliae, fortissimās gentēs, opulentissimās urbēs, ūberimās regiōnēs in diciōnem redēgisse? aut quid adeō fidem superet, quam sī prīncipia belli cum exitū cōferantur? victor primō proeliō 100
Pyrrhus, tōtā tremente Ītaliā, Campāniam, Lirim, Fregellāsque populātus, prope captam Urbem ā Praenestīnā arce prōspexit: et ā vicēsīmō lapide

oculōs trepidae civitātis fūmō ac pulvere implēvit.
 105 eōdem postea bis exūtō castris, bis sauciō, et in
 Graeciam suam trāns mare ac terrās fugātō, pāx et
 quiēs et tanta dē opulentissimīs tot gentibus spolia,
 ut victōriam suam Rōma nōn caperet. nec enim
 temerē ūllus pulchrior in Urbem, aut speciōsior
 110 triumphus intrāvit. ante hunc diem nihil nisi pecora
 Volscōrum, gregēs Sabinōrum, carpenta Gallōrum,
 frācta Samnitum arma vīdissēs: tum sī captīvōs
 aspicerēs, Molossī, Thessalī, Macedones, Bruttius,
 Āpulus, atque Lūcānus: sī pompās, aurum, purpura,
 115 signa, tabulae, Tarentīnaeque dēliciae. sed nihil
 libentius populus Rōmānus aspexit, quam illās, quās
 timuerat, cum turribus suis belluās: quae nōn sine
 sēnsū captivitātis, submīssis cervīcibus, victōrēs
 equōs sequēbantur.

45

Imperātor Poenus in terrā Siculā bellō Carthā-
 giniēnsī primō obviam Rōmānō exercitū prōgreditur,
 collēs locōsque idōneōs prior occupat. militēs Rō-
 mānī, utī rēs nāta est, in locum insinuant fraudī et
 5 perniciēi obnoxium. tribūnus ad cōsulem venit,
 ostendit exitium dē locī importūnitāte et hostium
 circumstantiā mātūrum. 'Cēseō' inquit 'sī rem
 servāre vīs, faciendum ut quadringentōs aliquōs
 militēs ad verrūcam illam (sic enim Catō¹ locum
 10 ēditum asperumque appellat) ire iubeās eamque utī
 occupent, imperēs hortērisque; hostēs profectō ubi
 id viderint, fortissimus quisque et promptissimus ad
 occursandum pūgnandumque in eōs praevertentur
 unōque illō negōtiō sēsē alligābunt, atque illi omnēs
 15 quadringentī procul dubiō obruncābuntur. tunc in-

¹ This story is an extract quoted by a Roman writer from the *Origines* of the historian Cato.

tereā occupātis in eā caede hostibus, tempus exercitūs ex hōc locō ēdūcendī habēbis. alia nisi haec salutis via nūlla est.’ cōsul tribūnō respondit, cōsultum istud quidem atque prōvidēns sibi vidērī, ‘Sed istōs’ inquit ‘mīlitēs quadringentōs ad eum locum²⁰ in hostium cuneōs quisnam erit qui dūcat?’ ‘Sī alium’ inquit tribūnus ‘nēminem reperiēs, mē licet ad hōc perīculum ūtāre; ego hanc tibi et reī pūblicae animam dō.’ cōsul tribūnō grātiās laudēsque agit. tribūnus et quadringentī ad moriendum proficīscuntur.²⁵ hostēs eōrum audāciam dēmīrantur, quōrsum ire pergant, in exspectandō sunt. sed ubi appāruit ad eam verrūcam occupandam iter intendere, mīttit adversum illōs imperātor Carthāginiēnsis peditātum equitātumque, quōs in exercitū virōs habuit strēnu-³⁰ issimōs. Rōmānī mīlitēs circumveniuntur, circumventī repūgnant. fit proelium diū anceps. tandem superat multitudō. quadringentī omnēs cum ūnō, perfossī gladiīs aut missilibus opertī, cadunt. cōsul intereā, dum ea pūgna pūgnātur, sē in locōs tūtōs³⁵ atque ēditōs subdūcit.

Sed dī immortalēs tribūnō mīlitum fortunam ex virtūte ēius dedēre. nam ita ēvēnit: cum saucius multifāriam factus esset, tamen volnus capitī nūllum ēvēnit, eumque inter mortuōs dēfetīgātum volneribus⁴⁰ atque quod sanguis dēfluxerat, cōgnōvēre. eum sustulēre, isque convaluit saepeque postillā operam reī pūblicae fortem atque strēnuam perhibuit. Leōnidās Lacō quidem simile apud Thermopylās fēcit, propter ēius virtūtēs omnis Graecia glōriam atque grātiām⁴⁵ praecipuam clāritūdinis inclītissimae decorāvēre monumentīs, sīgnīs, statuīs, ēlogiīs, historiīs aliisque rēbus; grātissimum id ēius factum habuēre. at tribūnō mīlitum parva laus prō factīs relictā, quī idem fēcērat atque rem servāverat.

46

Fertur pudicae coniugis osculum
 parvosque natos ut capitis minor
 ab se removisse, et virilem
 torvus humi posuisse voltum;

5 donec labantes consilio patres
 firmaret auctor nunquam alias dato,
 interque maerentes amicos
 egregius properaret exul.

atque sciebat quae sibi barbarus
 10 tortor pararet; non aliter tamen
 dimovit obstantes propinquos
 et populum reditus morantem,

quam si clientum longa negotia
 diiudicata lite relinqueret,
 15 tendens Venafranos in agros
 aut Lacedaemonium Tarentum.

47

Post haec mala Carthaginiensis Regulum ducem,
 quem ceperant, petiverunt, ut Romam proficisceretur
 et pacem a Romanis obtineret ac permutationem
 captivorum faceret. ille Romam cum venisset, in-
 5 ductus in senatum nihil quasi Romanus egit dixitque
 se ex illa die qua in potestatem Afrorum venisset,
 Romanum esse desiisse. itaque et uxorem a com-
 plexu removit et senatu suavitatem pacis cum Poenis
 fieret; illos enim fractos tot casibus spem nullam
 10 habere; se tantum non esse, ut tot milia captivorum
 propter unum et senem et paucos, qui ex Romanis
 capti fuerant, redderentur. itaque obtinuit. nam

Āfrōs pācem petentēs nullus admīsit. ipse Carthāginem rediit, offerentibusque Rōmānīs, ut eum Rōmae tenērent, negāvit sē in eā urbe mānsūrum, in quā, 15 postquam Āfrīs servierat, dignitātem honestī cīvis habēre nōn posset. regressus igitur ad Āfricam omnibus suppliciīs exstinctus est.

48

Hannibal, Hamilcaris filius, Carthāginiēnsis. sī vērū est, quod nēmō dubitat, ut populus Rōmānus omnēs gentēs virtūte superārit, nōn est infitiandum Hannibalem tantō praestitisse cēterōs imperātōrēs prūdentīā, quantō populus Rōmānus antecēdat for- 5 titūdine cūctās nātiōnēs. nam quotiēscumque cum eō congressus est in Italiā, semper discēssit superior. quod nisi domī cīvium suōrum invidiā debilitātus esset, Rōmānōs vidētur superāre potuisse. sed multōrum obtrectātiō devicit ūnīus virtūtem. 10

Hīc autem velut hērēditāte relictum odium paternum ergā Rōmānōs sic cōservāvit, ut prius animam quam id dēposuerit, quī quidem, cum patriā pulsus esset et aliēnārum opum indigēret, nunquam dēstitit animō bellāre cum Rōmānīs. nam ut omittam 15 Philippum, quem absēns hostem reddidit Rōmānīs, omnium eis temporibus potentissimus rēx Antiochus fuit. hunc tantā cupiditāte incendit bellandī, ut ūsque ā Rubrō marī arma cōnātus sit inferre Italiae. ad quem cum lēgātī vēnissent Rōmānī, quī dē eius 20 voluntāte explōrārent darentque operam cōsiliīs clandestinīs ut Hannibalem in sūspiciōnem rēgī addūcerent, tamquam ab ipsīs corruptum alia atque antea sentīre, neque id frūstrā fēcissent idque Hannibal comperisset sēque ab interiōribus cōsiliīs 25 sēgregārī vidisset, tempore datō adiit ad rēgem,

eīque cum multa dē fidē suā et odiō in Rōmānōs commemorāset, hōc adiūnxit: ‘Pater meus’ inquit ‘Hamilcar puerulō mē, utpote nōn amplius VIII
 30 annōs nātō, in Hispāniam imperātor proficiscēns Carthāgine Iovī optimō māximō hostiās immolāvit. quae dīvīna rēs dum cōficiēbātur, quaesivit ā mē vellemne sēcum in castra proficiscī. id cum libenter accēpissē atque ab eō petere coepissē nē dubi-
 35 tāret dūcere, tum ille, ‘Faciam,’ inquit, ‘si mihi fidem quam postulō dederis’. simul mē ad āram addūxit, apud quam sacrificāre instituerat, eamque cēteris remōtis tenentem iūrāre iūssit nunquam mē in amicitia cum Rōmānīs fore. id ego iūs-
 40 iūrandum patrī datum ūsque ad hanc aetātem ita cōservāvī, ut nēminī dubium esse dēbeat, quīn reliquō tempore eādē mente sim futūrus. quārē sī quid amicē dē Rōmānīs cōgitābis, nōn imprūdentē fēceris, sī mē cēlāris; cum quidem bellum parābis,
 45 tē ipsum frūstrāberis, sī nōn mē in eō prīncipem posueris.’

Hāc igitur quā diximus aetāte cum patre in Hispāniam profectus est, cūius post obitum, Hasdrubale imperātōre suffectō, equitātūi omnī praefuit. hōc
 50 quoque interfectō exercitus summam imperiī ad eum dētulit. id Carthāginem dēlātum publicē comprobātum est. sic Hannibal minor v et xx annis nātus imperātor factus proximō trienniō omnēs gentēs Hispāniae bellō subēgit, Saguntum, foederātam civi-
 55 tātem, vī expūgnāvit, trēs exercitūs māximōs comparāvit. ex his ūnum in Āfricam mīsīt, alterum cum Hasdrubale frātre in Hispāniā reliquit, tertium in Ītaliā sēcum dūxit. saltum Pyrēnaeum trānsiit. quācumque iter fēcit, cum omnibus incolīs cōflīxit:
 60 nēminem nisi victum dīmīsīt. ad Alpēs posteāquam vēnit, quae Ītaliā ab Galliā sēiungunt, quās nēmō

unquam cum exercitū ante eum praeter Herculem Grāium trānsierat (quō factō is hodiē saltus Grāius appellātur), Alpicōs cōnantēs prohibēre trānsitū concidit, loca patefēcit, itinera mūniit, effēcit ut eā⁶⁵ elephantus ornatus ire posset, quā antea ūnus homō inermis vix poterat rēpere. hāc cōpiās trādūxit in Italiamque pervēnit.

49

In civitate tantō discrimine bellī sollicitā, cum omnium secundōrum adversōrumque causās in deōs verterent, multa prōdigia nūntiābantur: Tarracīnae Iovis aedem, Satricī Mātris Mātūtae dē caelō tāctam; Satricānōs haud minus terrēbant in aedem Iovis⁵ foribus ipsīs duo perlāpsī anguēs; ab Antiō nūntiatum est cruentās spīcās metentibus vīsās esse; Caere porcus biceps nātus erat; et Albae duo solēs vīsōs ferēbant et nocte Fregellis lūcem obōrtam. et bōs in agrō Rōmānō locūtus, et āra Neptūnī multō¹⁰ mānāsse sūdore in circō Flāminiō dicēbantur, et aedēs Cereris, Salūtis, Quirīnī dē caelō tāctae. prōdigia cōsulēs hostiīs māiōribus prōcūrāre iūssī et supplicātiōnem ūnum diem habēre. ea ex senātūs cōsultō facta. plūs omnibus aut nūntiātis peregrē¹⁵ aut vīsīs domī prōdigiīs terruit animōs hominum ignis in aede Vestae exstinctus, caesaque flagrō est Vestalis, cūius cūstōdia ēius noctis fuerat, iūssū P. Licinī pontificis. id quamquam nihil portendentibus deīs cēterum neglegentiā hūmānā acciderat,²⁰ tamen et hostiīs māiōribus prōcūrārī et supplicātiōnem ad Vestae habērī placuit.

Priusquam proficiscerentur cōsulēs ad bellum, monitī ā senātū sunt, ut in agrōs redūcendae plēbis cūram habērent: deum benignitate summōtum bellum²⁵

ab urbe Rōmānā et Latiō esse, et posse sine metū in agris habitārī, minimē convenīre Siciliae quam Ītaliae colendae māiōrem cūram esse. sed rēs haudquāquam erat populō facilis, et liberīs cultōribus bellō ab-
 30 sūmptīs et inopiā servitiōrum et pecore direptō vil-
 lisque dirutīs aut incēnsīs. māgna tamen pars auctōritāte cōsulum compulsa in agrōs remigrāvit. mōverant autem hūiusce rei mentiōnem Placentin-
 ōrum et Cremōnēnsium lēgātī, querentēs agrum
 35 suum ab accolīs Gallīs incursārī ac vastārī, māg-
 namque partem colōnōrum suōrum dilāpsam esse,
 et iam infrequentēs sē urbēs, agrum vastum ac
 dēsertum habēre. Maniliō praetōrī mandātum, ut
 colōniās ab hoste tuērētur; cōsulēs ex senātūs
 40 cōsultō ēdixērunt, ut quī cīvēs Cremōnēnsēs atque
 Placentinī essent, ante certam diem in colōniās
 reverterentur. principiō deinde vērīs et ipsī ad
 bellum profectī sunt.

50

A.V.C. 549

[A stone, known as "the mother of the gods", is brought from Asia Minor to Rome, in the hope that Hannibal would, on account of its miraculous power, be driven from Italy.]

Civitatē eō tempore repēns rēligiō invāserat in-
 ventō carmine in librīs Sibyllinīs propter crēbrius
 eō annō dē caelō lapidātum inspectis, quandoque
 hostis aliēnigena terrae Ītaliae bellum intulisset, eum
 5 pelli Ītaliā vincīque posse, sī mater Īdaea ā Pessi-
 nunte Rōmam advecta foret. id carmen ab decem-
 virīs inventum eō magis patrēs mōvit, quod et lēgātī,
 quī dōnum Delphōs portāverant, referēbant et sacri-
 ficantibus ipsīs Pythiō Apollinī laeta exta fuisse et

respōnsum ōrāculō ēditum, māiōrem multō victōriam, 10
quam cūius ex spoliis dōna portārent, adesse populō
Rōmānō. nullās in Asiā sociās civitātēs habēbat
populus Rōmānus; tamen memorēs Aesculāpium
quoque ex Graeciā quondam hauddum ūllō foedere
sociātā valētūdinis populī causā arcessitum, tunc 15
iam cum Attalō rēge propter commūne adversus
Philippum bellum coeptam amicitiam esse, factūrum
eum, quae posset, populī Rōmānī causā, lēgātōs ad
eum dēcernunt, M. Valerium Laevīnum, quī bis
cōsul fuerat ac rēs in Graeciā gesserat, M. Caecilium 20
Metellum praetōrium, Ser. Sulpicium Galbam aedilī-
cium, duōs quaestōriōs, Cn. Tremellium Flaccum
et M. Valerium Faltōnem. eīs quinque nāvēs
quīnquerēmēs, ut ex dignitāte populī Rōmānī
adirent eās terrās, dēcernunt. lēgātī Asiā petentēs 25
prōtinus Delphōs cum ēscendissent, ōrāculum adi-
ērunt cōsulentēs, ad quod negōtium missī essent,
perficiendī ēius quam sibi spem populōque Rōmānō
portenderet. respōnsum esse ferunt per Attalum
rēgem comptēs ēius fore, quod peterent; cum 30
Rōmam deam dēvexissent, tum cūrārent, ut eam,
quī vir optimus Rōmae esset, hospitio acciperet.
Pergamum ad rēgem vērunt. is lēgātōs cōmiter
acceptōs Pessinuntem in Phrygiā dēdūxit sacrum-
que eīs lapidem, quam mātrem deum esse incolae 35
dīcēbant, trādīdit ac dēportāre Rōmam iūssit. prae-
missus ab lēgātis M. Valerius Faltō nūntiāvit deam
adportārī; quaerendum virum optimum in civitāte
esse, quī eam rīte hospitio acciperet.

Sic cōservātis suis rēbus Poenus illūsīs Crētēnsi-
bus omnibus ad Prūsiam in Pontum pervēnit. apud

quem eodem animo fuit erga Italiam neque aliud quicquam egit quam regem armavit et exercuit adversus Romanos. quem cum videret domesticis opibus minus esse robustum, conciliabat ceteros reges, adiungebat bellicosas nationes. dissidebat ab eo Pergamenus rex Eumenes, Romanis amicissimus, bellumque inter eos gereretur et mari et terra: quo magis cupiebat eum Hannibal opprimere. sed utrobique Eumenes plus valebat propter Romanorum societatem: quem si removisset, faciliora sibi cetera fore arbitrarentur. ad hunc interficiendum talem inveniit rationem. classe paucis diebus erant decreturi. superarentur navium multitudine: dolo erat pugnandum, cum pars non esset armis. imperavit quam plurimas venenatas serpentes vivas colligere easque in vasa fictilia conici. harum cum effecisset magnam multitudinem, die ipso, quo facturus erat navale proelium, classiarios convocat eisque praecipit, omnes ut in unam Eumenis regis concurrant navem, a ceteris tantum satis habeant se defendere. id illis facile serpentium multitudine consecuturos. rex autem in qua nave veheretur, ut scirent, se facturum: quem si aut cepissent aut interfecissent, magno eis pollicetur praemio fore. tali cohortatione militum facta classis ab utrisque in proelium deducitur. quarum acie constituta, priusquam signum pugnae daretur, Hannibal ut palam faceret suis, quo loco Eumenes esset, tabellarium in scapha cum caduceo mittit. qui ubi ad nave adversariorum pervenit epistulamque ostendens se regem professus est quaerere, statim ad Eumenem deductus est, quod nemo dubitabat quin aliquid de pace esset scriptum. tabellarius ducis nave declarata suis eodem, unde erat egressus, se recepit. at Eumenes soluta epistula nihil in ea reperit nisi quae ad irridendum eum

pertinērent. cūius etsī causam mirābātur, neque reperiēbat, tamen proelium statim committere nōn dubitāvit. hōrum in concursū Bythīniī Hannibalis 40 praeceptō ūiversī nāvem Eumenis adoriuntur. quōrum vim rēx cum sustinēre nōn posset, fugā salūtem petit, quam cōsecūtus nōn esset, nisi inter sua praesidia sē recēpisset, quae in proximō litore erant collocāta. reliquae Pergamēnae nāvēs cum 45 adversāriōs premerent ācrius, repente in eās vāsa fictilia, dē quibus suprā mentiōnem fēcimus, conicī coepta sunt. quae iacta initiō rīsum pūgnantibus concitārunt, neque quārē id fieret poterat intellegī. postquam autem nāvēs suās opplētās cōspexērunt 50 serpentibus, novā rē perterritī, cum, quid potissimum vitārent, nōn vidērent, puppēs vertērunt sēque ad sua castra nautica rettulērunt. sic Hannibal cōsiliō arma Pergamēnōrum superāvit, neque tum solum, sed saepe aliās pedestribus cōpiis parī prūdentiā 55 pepulit adversāriōs.

52

Bellō Pūnicō secundō C. Flāminius cōsul neglēxit signa rērum futūrārum māgnā cum clāde reī pūblicaе. quī exercitū lūstrātō cum Arrētium versus castra mōvisset et contrā Hannibalem legiōnēs dūceret, et ipse et equus ēius ante signum Iovis Statōris 5 sine causā repente concidit, nec eam rem habuit rēligiōnī, obiectō signō, ut perītis vidēbātur, nē committeret proelium. idem cum tripudiō auspicārētur, pullārius diem proeliī committendī differēbat. tum Flāminius ex eō quaesīvit, sī nē postea quidem pullī 10 pāscerentur, quid faciendum cēnsēret. cum ille quiēscendum respondisset, Flāminius ‘Praeclāra vērō auspicia’ inquit ‘sī ēsorientibus pullis rēs gerī poterit, saturīs nihil gerētur’. itaque signa convelli

15 et sē sequi iūssit. quō tempore cum signifer primī hastātī signum nōn posset movēre locō, nec quicquam proficerētur, plūrēs cum accēderent, Flāminius rē nūntiātā suō mōre neglēxit. itaque tribus eīs hōris concīsus exercitus atque ipse interfectus est.

53

Scīpiō Āfricānus antīquior quantā virtūtum glōriā praestiterit, quam fuerit altus animō atque māgnificus et quā suī cōnsentiā nīxus, plūribus rēbus quae dīxerit quaeque fēcerit dēclārātum est. ex quibus
5 sunt haec duo exempla ēius fidūciae atque exsuperantiae ingentis. cum M. Naevius tribūnus plēbī accūsāret eum ad populum, dīceretque ā rēge Antiochō accēpisse pecūniam, ut condiōnibus grātiosīs ac mollibus pāx cum eō populī Rōmānī nōmine
10 fieret, et quaedam item alia crīminī daret indigna tālī virō, tum Scīpiō, pauca praefātus, quae dīgnitās vītae suae atque glōria postulābat, ‘Memoriā,’ inquit, ‘Quirītēs, repetō diem esse hodiernum quō Hannibalem Poenum, imperiō nostrō inimīcissimum,
15 māgnō proeliō vīcī in terrā Āfricā: pācemque et victōriam vōbīs peperī inspērābilem. nōn igitur sīmus adversum deōs ingrātī: sed cēseō relinquāmus nebulōnem hunc; eāmus nunc prōtinus Iovī optimō māximō grātulātum.’ id cum dīxisset, āvertit,
20 et ire in Capitōlium coepit. tum cōntiō ūniversa, quae ad sententiam dē Scīpiōne ferendam convēnerat, relictō tribūnō, Scīpiōnem in Capitōlium comitāta, atque inde ad aedēs ēius cum laetitīā et grātulātiōne solemnī prōsecūta est.

25 Item aliud est factum ēius praeclārum. Poetiliū quīdam, tribūnī plēbī, ā Mārcō, ut aiunt, Catōne, inimicō Scīpiōnis, comparātī in eum atque immīssi,

dēsiderābant in senātū instantissimē ut pecūniae Antiochēnae, praedaeque quae in eō bellō capta erat, ratiōnem redderet. fuerat enim L. Scīpiōnī Asiaticō, 30 frātrī suō imperātōrī in eā prōvinciā, lēgātus. ibi Scīpiō exsurgit, et prōlātō ē sinū togae librō ratiōnēs in eō esse scrīptōs esse dixit omnis pecūniae omnisque praedae. illi tum ut palam recitārētur et ad aerārium dēferrētur. ‘Sed enim id iam nōn 35 faciam,’ inquit, ‘nec mē ipsum afficiam contumēliā.’ eumque librum statim cōram discīdit suis manibus et concerpsit: aegrē passus quod, cui salūs imperiī ac reīpūblīcae accepta ferrī dēbēret, ratiōnem pecūniae praedātīciae pōscerētur. 40

54

Numantia, quantum Carthāginis, Capuae, Corinthī opibus inferior, ita virtūtis nōmine et honōre pār omnibus, summumque, sī virōs aestimēs, Hispāniae decus: quippe sine mūrō, sine turribus, modicē ēditō in tumulō apud flūmen Durium sita, quattuor milī- 5 bus Celtiberōrum quadrāgintā milium exercitum per annōs quattuordecim sōla sustinuit: nec sustinuit modo, sed saevius aliquantō perculit, pudendisque foederibus affēcit. novissimē cum invictam esse cōnstāret, opus quoque eō fuit, quī Carthāginem 10 ēverterat. duce Scīpiōne, Carthāginis incendiīs ad excidia urbium imbūtō, in ultiōnem excanduit populus Rōmānus. sed tunc ācrius in castrīs, quam in campō, nostrō cum milite, quam cum Numantīnō proeliandum fuit. quippe assiduīs et iniūstīs et 15 servilibus māximē operibus attrītī, ferre plēnius vāllum, quī arma nēscīrent; lutō inquīnārī (dum vāllum mūnīrent), quī sanguine nōllent, iubēbantur. tantī esse exercitum, quantī imperātōrem, vērē

20 prōditum est. sic redactō in disciplinam milite,
 commissa aciēs: quodque nēmō visūrum sē unquam
 spērāverat, factum est, ut fugientēs Numantinōs
 quisquam vidēret. dēdere sēsē volēbant, sī tole-
 randa virīs imperārentur. sed cum Scipiō vērā
 25 vellet et sine exceptiōne victōriam, eō necessitātum
 compulsī, primum, ut dēstinātā morte in proelium
 ruerent, cum sēsē prius epulis, quasi īferiīs, implē-
 vissent, carnis sēmicrūdae, et cēliae: (sic vocant
 indigenam ex frūmentō pōtiōnem). intellēctum ab
 30 imperātōre cōnsilium: itaque nōn est permīssa pūgna
 moritūrīs. cum fossā atque lōricā, quattuorque cas-
 trīs circumdatōs famēs premeret, ab duce ōrantēs
 proelium, ut tanquam virōs occīderet, ubi nōn im-
 petrābant, placuit ēruptiō. sic cōnsertā manū plū-
 35 rimī occīsī: et cum urgēret famēs aliquantisper inde
 vixēre. novissimē cōnsilium fugae sēdit: sed hōc
 quoque, ruptis equōrum cingulis, uxōrēs adēmēre,
 summō scelere, per amōrem. itaque dēplōrātō
 exitū, in ultimam rabiem furōremque conversī, post-
 40 rēmō morī hōc genere dēstinārunť. ducēs suōs,
 sēque, patriamque, ferrō et venēnō, subiectōque un-
 dīque īgne perēmērunť. macte fortissimam, et, meō
 iudiciō, beātissimam in ipsīs malīs civitātem! asse-
 ruit cum fidē sociōs, populum orbis terrārum viribus
 45 fultum suā manū, aetāte tam longā sustinuit. novis-
 simē māximō duce oppressa civitās nūllum dē sē
 gaudium hostī reliquit. ūnus enim vir Numantinus
 nōn fuit, quī in catēnis dūcerētur. praeda, ut dē
 pauperibus, nulla: arma ipsī cremāverant. triumphus
 50 fuit tantum de nōmine.

ROMAN POLITICAL MORALITY AND THE WAR WITH
JUGURTHA (B.C. 149-106)

Cēterum ex aliīs negōtiīs, quae ingeniō exercentur, in primīs māgnō ūsuī est memoria rērum gestārum; nam saepe ego audīvī Q. Māximū, P. Scīpiōnem, praetereā civitātis nostrae praeclārōs virōs solitōs ita dīcere: cum māiōrum imāginēs intuērentur, vehementissimē sibi animum ad virtūtem accendī. scīlicet nōn cēram illam neque figūram tantam vim in sēsē habēre, sed memoriā rērum gestārum eam flammam ēgregiīs virīs in pectore crēscere neque prius sēdārī quam virtūs eōrum fāmam atque glōriam adaequāverit. at contrā quis est omnium hīs mōribus, quīn divitiīs et sūmptibus, nōn probitāte neque industriā cum māiōribus suis contendat? etiam hominēs novī, quī antea per virtūtem solitī erant nōbilitātem antevenīre, furtim et per latrōcinia potius quam bonīs artibus ad imperia et honōrēs nītuntur: proinde quasi praetūra et cōsulātus atque alia omnia hūiusce modi per sē ipsa clāra et māgnifica sint, ac nōn perinde habeantur ut eōrum, quī ea sustinent, virtūs est.

Bellum scriptūrus sum, quod populus Rōmānus cum Iugurthā rēge Numidārum gessit, primum quia māgnū et atrōx variāque victōriā fuit, dehinc quia tunc primum superbiae nōbilitātis obviam itum est, quae contentiō divīna et hūmāna cūncta permiscuit eōque vēcordiae prōcēssit, ut studiīs civīlibus bellum atque vastitās Ītaliae finem faceret.

Masinissa, rēx Numidārum, Iugurtham, filium Mastanabalis frātris, eōdem cultū, quō liberōs suos, domī habuit. quī ubi primum adolēvit, pollēns viribus, decōrā faciē, sed multō māximē ingeniō validus,

nōn sē luxū neque inertiae corrupendum dedit, sed, utī mōs gentis illius est, equitāre, iaculārī, cursū cum aequālibus certāre, et cum omnēs glōriā anteiret, omnibus tamen cārus esse: ad hōc plēraque
 35 tempora in vēnandō agere, leōnem aliās ferās p̄imus aut in p̄imīs ferīre: plūrimumque facere, minimum ipse dē sē loquī. quibus rēbus Micipsa tametsī initiō laetus fuerat, existimāns virtūtem Iugurthae rēgnō suō glōriae fore, tamen postquam hominem
 40 adulēscentem, exāctā suā aetāte et parvīs liberīs, magis magisque crēscere intellegit, vehementer eō negōtiō permōtus multa cum animō suō volvēbat. terrēbat eum natūra mortalium avida imperiī et praeceps ad explendam animī cupīdinem, praetereā op-
 45 portūnitās suae liberōrumque aetātis, quae etiam mediocrēs virōs spē praedae trānsversōs agit, ad hōc studia Numidārum in Iugurtham accēnsa, ex quibus sī tālem virum dolīs interfēcisset, nē qua sēditiō aut bellum orīretur ānxius erat. igitur bellō Numantinō
 50 Micipsa cum populō Rōmānō equitum atque peditum auxilia mitteret, spērāns vel ostentandō virtūtem vel hostium saevitiā facile occāsūrum, praefēcit Numidīs, quōs in Hispāniam mitterēbat. sed ea rēs longē aliter ac ratus erat ēvēnit.

55 Eā tempestāte in exercitū nostrō fuēre complūrēs novī atque nōbilēs, quibus dīvitiae bonō honestōque potiōres erant, factiōsī domī, potentēs apud sociōs. clārī magis quam honestī, quī Iugurthae nōn medio-
 60 crem animum pollicitandō accendēbant, sī Micipsa rēx occidisset, fore utī sōlus imperiī Numidiae potirētur: in ipsō māximam virtūtem, Rōmae omnia vēnālia esse. sed postquam Numantiā dēlētā P. Scipiō dōnātum atque laudātum māgnificē prō cōntiōne Iugurtham in praetōrium abdūxit ibique sēcrētō
 65 monuit, utī potius pūblicē quam p̄ivatim amicitiam

populī Rōmānī coleret. sīc locūsus cum litterīs eum dīmīsīt. eārum sententia haec erat: ‘Habēs virum dignum tē atque avō suō’. Micipsa paucīs post annīs moritur.

56

Hiempsal reperitur occultāns sēsē in tuguriō. Numidae caput eius, utī iūssī erant, ad Iugurtham referunt. Adherbalem omnēsque, quī sub imperiō Micipsae fuerant, metus invādit. tametsī Rōmam lēgātōs mīserat, quī senātum docērent dē caede frā-⁵ tris et fortunīs suīs, tamen frētus multitudīne militum parābat armīs contendere. victus ex proeliō profūgit in prōvinciam ac deinde Rōmam contendit. tum Iugurtha patrātīs cōnsiliis, postquam omnī Numidiā potiēbatur, in ōtiō facinus suum cum animō reputāns¹⁰ timēre populum Rōmānum neque adversus iram eius ūsqum nisi in avāritiā nōbilitātis et pecūniā suā spem habēre. itaque paucīs diēbus cum aurō et argentō multō lēgātōs Rōmam mīttit, quīs praecipit, primum utī veterēs amicōs mūneribus expleant,¹⁵ deinde novōs acquirant, postrēmō quaecumque possint largiendō parāre nē cūctentur. igitur ubī lēgātī satis cōnfidunt, diē cōstitutō senātus utrisque datur. postquam rēx Adherbal finem loquendi fēcīt, lēgātī Iugurthae, largitiōne magis quam causā²⁰ frētī, paucīs respondent: Hiempsalem ob saevitiam suam ab Numidīs interfectum: Adherbalem ultrō bellum inferentem, postquam superātus sit, querī quod iniūriam facere nequīvisset: Iugurtham ab senātū petere, nē sē alium putārent ac Numantiae²⁵ cōgnitus esset, neu verba inimicī ante facta sua pōnerent. vīcit in senātū pars illa, quae vero pretium aut grātiā anteferēbat. dēcrētum fit, utī

decem lēgātī rēgnū, quod Micipsa obtinuerat, inter
30 Iugurtham et Adherbalem dīviderent.

Postquam dīvisō rēgnō lēgātī Āfricā dēcēssēre et
Iugurtha contrā timōrem animī praemia sceleris
adeptum sēsē videt, certum esse ratus, quod ex
amicīs apud Numantiam accēperat, omnia Rōmae
35 vēnālia esse, simul et illōrum pollicitātiōnibus accēn-
sus, quōs paulō ante mūneribus explēverat, in rēgnū
Adherbalis animum intendit. ipse ācer, bellicōsus:
at is quem petēbat quiētus, imbellis placidō ingeniō,
opportūnus iniūriae, metuēns magis quam metuendus.
40 Adherbal cum paucīs equitibus Cirtam profūgit et nī
multitūdō togātōrum fuisset, quae Numidās inse-
quentēs moenibus prohibuit, ūnō diē inter duōs rēgēs
coeptum atque patrātum bellum foret. igitur Iugur-
tha oppidum circumsēdit. Adherbal ex eīs quī ūnā
45 Cirtam profūgerant duōs māximē impigrōs dēlēgit
ut Rōmam pergerent. litterae Adherbalis in senātū
recitātae. lēgantur in Āfricam māiōrēs nātū, nōbilēs,
amplis honōribus ūsī. eī trīduō nāvīm ascendere.
dein brevī Uticam appulsī litterās ad Iugurtham
50 mīttunt quam ōcissimē ad prōvinciam accēdat. igi-
tur exercitū circumdatō summā vī Cirtam irrumpere
nītitur. quod ubi secus prōcēdit neque quod intende-
rat efficere potest, ut prius quam lēgātōs convenīret
Adherbalis potirētur, nē amplius morandō Scaurum,
55 quem plūrimum metuēbat, incenderet, cum paucīs
equitibus in prōvinciam vēnit. ac tametsī senātī
verbīs gravēs minae nūntiābantur, quod ab oppūg-
nātiōne nōn dēsisteret, multā tamen ōrātiōne cōn-
sūmptā lēgātī frūstrā discēssēre. ea postquam Cirtae
60 audīta sunt, Ītalici, quōrum virtūte moenia dēfēnsā-
bantur cōnfisī dēditōne factā propter māgnitudinem
populī Rōmānī inviolātōs sēsē fore, Adherbalī suā-
dent utī sēque et oppidum Iugurthae trādat, tantum

ab eō vitam paciscātur: de ceteris senātui fore. at ille, tametsi omnia potiōra fidē Iugurthae rēbātur, ⁶⁵ tamen quia penes eōdem, si adversārētur, cōgendi potestās erat, ita, uti cēnsuerant Italicī, dēditionem facit. Iugurtha in primis Adherbalem excruciatum necat, deinde omnēs pūberēs Numidās atque negōtiātōrēs prōmiscuē, uti quisque armātis obuius fuerat, ⁷⁰ interficit. deinde exercitus quī in Āfricam portārētur, scribitur: stipendium aliaque, quae bellō ūsuī forent, dēcernuntur.

57

At Marius multīs diēbus et labōribus cōsumptis ānxius trahere cum animō suō, ōmitteretne inceptum, quoniam frūstrā erat, an fortūnam opperirētur quā saepe prōsperē ūsus fuerat. quae cum multōs diēs noctēsque aestuāns agitāret, forte quīdam Ligus, ex ⁵ cohortibus auxiliāriīs miles gregārius, castris aquātum ēgressus haud procul ab latere castelli quod āversum proeliantibus erat, animum advertit inter saxa rēpentēs cocleās: quārum cum ūnam atque alteram, dein plūrēs peteret, studiō legendi paulatim prope ad ¹⁰ summum montis ēgressus est. ubi postquam sōlitūdinem intellēxit, mōre hūmāni ingenii cūpīdō difficilia faciendī animum vertit. et forte in eō locō grandis illex coaluerat inter saxa, paulum modo prōna, dein flexa atque aucta in altitudinem quō cūncta gīgnen- ¹⁵ tium nātūra fert: cūius rāmīs modo, modo ēminentibus saxīs nīsus Ligus in castelli plānitium pervēnit, quod cūncti Numidae intenti proeliantibus aderant. explorātis omnibus, quae mox ūsuī fore dūcēbat, eādē regreditur, nōn temerē uti ēscenderat, sed ²⁰ temptāns omnia et circumspiciēns. itaque Mariūm properē adit, ācta ēdocet, hortātur, ab eā parte, quā ipse ēscenderat, castellum temptet: pollicētur itineris

periculique ducem. Marius cum Ligure promissa
 25 cognitum ex praesentibus misit: quorum uti cuiusque
 ingenium erat, ita rem difficilem aut facilem nunti-
 avere: consulis animus tamen paulum arrectus.
 itaque ex copia tubicinum et cornicinum numero quin-
 que quam velocissimos delegit, et cum eis, praesidio
 30 qui forent, quattuor centuriones, omnesque Liguri
 parere iubet, et ei negotio proximum diem constituit.

Sed ubi ex praecepto tempus visum, paratis com-
 positisque omnibus ad locum pergit. ceterum illi,
 qui escensuri erant, praedocti ab duce arma ornatum-
 35 que mutaverant, capite atque pedibus nudis, uti pro-
 spectus nisusque per saxa facilius foret: super terga
 gladii et scuta, verum ea Numidica ex coriis, ponderis
 gratia simul et offensa quo levius streperent. igitur
 praegrediens Ligus saxa et si quae vetustate radicem
 40 eminebant laqueis vincebat, quibus allevati milites
 facilius escenderent, interdum timidus insolentiam
 itineris levare manu: ubi paulo asperior ascensus
 erat, singulos prae se inermes mittere, deinde ipse
 cum illorum armis sequi: quae dubia nisu videbantur
 45 potissimus temptare, ac saepius eadem ascendens
 descendensque, dein statim digrediens, ceteris auda-
 ciam addere. igitur diu multumque fatigati tandem
 in castellum perveniunt, desertum ab ea parte, quod
 omnes, sicut aliis diebus, adversum hostes aderant.
 50 Marius ubi ex nuntiis quae Ligus egerat cognovit,
 quamquam toto die intentos proelio Numidas habue-
 rat, tum vero cohortatus milites et ipse extra vineas
 egressus testudine acta succedere simul hostem tor-
 mentis sagittariisque et funditoribus eminus terrere.
 55 at Numidae, saepe antea vineis Romanorum sub-
 versis, item incensis, non castelli moenibus sese
 tutabantur, sed pro muro dies noctesque agitare,
 maledicere Romanis ac Mario vecordiam obiectare,

militibus nostris Iugurthae servitium minari, secundis rebus feroces esse. interim omnibus, Romanis hostibusque, proelio intentis, magna utrimque vi pro gloria atque imperio his, illis pro salute certantibus, repente a tergo signa canere; ac primo mulieres et pueri, qui visum processerant, fugere, deinde uti quisque muro proximus erat, postrimo cuncti, armati inermesque. quod ubi accidit, eo acrius Romani instare, fundere ac plerosque tantum modo sauciorum dein super occisorum corpora vadere, avidi gloriae certantes murum petere, neque quemquam omnium praeda morari. sic forte correcta Marii temeritas gloriam ex culpa invenit.

58

Sertorius vir acer, egregiusque dux, et tuendi regendiue exercitus peritus fuit. is in temporibus difficillimis et mentiebatur ad milites si mendacium prodesset, et litteras compositas pro veris legabat, et somnium simulabat, et falsas religiones conferbat, si quid istae res eum apud militum animos adiutabant. illud adeo Sertorii nobile est. cerva alba eximiae pulchritudinis et vivacissimae celeritatis a Lusitanis ei quodam dono data est. hanc sibi oblata divinitus et instinctam Dianae numine colloqui secum monereque, et docere quae utilia factu essent, persuadere omnibus instituit; ac si quid durius videbatur quod imperandum militibus foret, a cervae sese monitum praedicabat. id cum dixerat, universi, tamquam si deo, libentes parebant. ea cerva quodam die, cum incursio hostium esset nuntiata, festinatione ac tumultu consternata, in fugam se prorupit, atque in palude proximam delituit; et postea requisita periisse credita est. neque multis

20 diēbus post inventam esse cervam Sertōriō nūntiātur.
 tum quī nūntiāverat, iūssit tacēre; ac nē cui palam
 diceret, interminātus est; praecēpitque ut eam
 posterō diē repente in eum locum, in quō ipse cum
 amicis esset, immitteret. admīssis deinde amicis
 25 postrīdiē, vīsum sibi esse ait in quiēte cervam, quae
 periisset, ad sē revertī, et, ut prius cōsuērat, quod
 opus esset factō praedicāre. tum Sertōriō quod im-
 perāverat sīgnificante, cerva ēmissa in cubiculum
 Sertōrii intrōrūpit. clāmor factus et orta admirātiō
 30 est; eaque hominum barbarōrum crēdulitās Sertōriō
 in māgnis rēbus māgnō ūsuī fuit. memoriae prō-
 ditum est ex eis nātiōnibus quae cum Sertōriō faciē-
 bant, cum multīs proeliis superātus esset, nēminem
 umquam ab eō dēscivisse, quamquam id genus
 35 hominum esset mōbilissimum.

59

Expōnam vōbīs, Quiritēs, ex quibus generibus
 hominum istae cōpiae comparentur; deinde singulis
 medicīnam cōsiliī atque ōrātiōnis meae, sī quam
 poterō, adferam. ūnum genus est eōrum, quī māgnō
 5 in aere aliēnō māiōrēs etiam possessiōnēs habent,
 quārum amōre adductī dissolvī nullō modō possunt.
 hōrum hominum speciēs est honestissima: sunt enim
 locuplētēs; voluntās vērō et causa impudentissima.
 tū agrīs, tū aedificiīs, tū argentō, tū familiā, tū rēbus
 10 omnibus ōrnātus et cōpiōsus sis, et dubitēs dē posses-
 siōne dētrahere, adquirere ad fidem? quid enim ex-
 spectās? bellum? quid ergō? in vastātiōne omnium
 tuās possessiōnēs sacrōsāctās futurās putās? an
 tabulās novās? errant quī istās ā Catilinā expec-
 15 tant. meō beneficiō tabulae novae prōferentur,
 vērū auctiōnāriae. neque enim istī, quī posses-

siōnēs habent, aliā ratiōne ūllā salvī esse possunt. quod sī māturius facere voluissent, neque, id quod stultissimum est, certāre cum ūsūrīs fructibus prae-
diōrum, et locuplētioribus hīs et meliōribus cīvibus 20
ūterēmur. sed hōsce hominēs minimē putō per-
timēscendōs, quod aut dēdūcī dē sententiā pos-
sunt, aut, sī permanēbunt, magis mihi videntur
vōta facturī contrā rem pūblicam quam arma
lātūrī. alterum genus est eōrum, quī, quamquam 25
premuntur aere aliēnō, dominātiōnem tamen exspec-
tant, rērum potiri volunt, honōrēs, quōs quiētā rē-
pūblicā dēspērānt, perturbātā sē cōsequī posse
arbitrantur. quibus hōc praecipendum vidētur,
ūnum scīlicet et idem quod reliquīs omnibus, ut 30
dēspērent id, quod cōnantur, sē cōsequī posse:
primum omnium mē ipsum vigilāre, adesse, providēre
reipūblīcae; deinde māgnōs animōs esse in bonīs
virīs, māgnam concordiam in māximā multitudine,
māgnās praetereā cōpiās militum; deōs dēnique im- 35
mortālēs huic invictō populō, clārissimō imperiō,
pulcherrimae urbī contrā tantam vim sceleris prae-
sentēs auxilium esse lātūrōs. quod sī iam sint id,
quod cum summō furōre cupiunt, adeptī, num illī
in cinere urbis et in sanguine cīvium, quae mente 40
cōnscelerātā ac nefāriā concupivērunt, sē cōsulēs ac
dictātōrēs aut etiam rēgēs spērānt futūrōs? nōn
vident id sē cupere, quod sī adeptī sint, fugitivō
alicuī aut gladiātōrī concēdī sit necesse? tertium
genus est aetāte iam adfectum, sed tamen exercitā- 45
tiōne rōbustum, quō ex genere iste est Mānlius, cui
nunc Catilina succēdit: sunt hominēs ex eīs colōniīs,
quās Sulla cōstituit; quās ego ūniversās cīvium
esse optimōrum et fortissimōrum virōrum sentiō, sed
tamen eī sunt colōnī, quī sē in inspērātis ac repentinīs 50
pecūniīs sūmptuosius insolentiusque iactārunt. hī

dum aedificant tamquam beātī, dum praediis lēctīs, familiis māgnīs, conviviis apparātis dēlectantur, in tantum aes alienum incidērunt, ut, sī salvī esse velint, 55 Sulla sit ab īferīs excitandus: quī etiam nōn nullōs agrestēs, hominēs tenuēs atque egentēs, in eandem illam spem rapīnārum veterum impulērunt, quōs ego utrōsque in eōdem genere praedātōrum direptōrumque pōnō; sed eōs hōc moneō: dēsinant furere ac 60 prōscripiōnēs et dictātūrās cōgitāre: tantus enim illōrum temporum dolor inūstus est civitātī, ut iam ista nōn modo hominēs, sed nē pecudēs quidem mihi passūrae esse videantur. quārtum genus est sānē varium et mīxtum et turbulentum, quī iam pridem 65 premuntur, quī nunquam ēmergunt, quī partim inertīā, partim male gerendō negōtiō, partim etiam sūmptibus in vetere aere aliēnō vacillant; quī vadmōniīs, iūdiiciīs, prōscripiōne bonōrum dēfatigātī, permultī et ex urbe, et ex agrīs sē in illa castra cōn- 70 ferre dīcuntur. hōsce ego nōn tam militēs ācrēs quam īnfitiātōrēs lentōs esse arbitror; quī hominēs primum, sī stāre nōn possunt, conruant, sed ita ut nōn modo civitās, sed nē vicīnī quidem proximī, sentiant. nam illud nōn intellegō, quam ob rem, sī 75 vīvere honestē nōn possunt, perīre turpiter velint, aut cur minōre dolōre peritūrōs sē cum multīs, quam sī sōlī pereant, arbitrentur. quīntum genus est parricidārum, sicāriōrum, dēnique omnium facinorōsōrum; quōs ego ā Catilinā nōn revocō; nam neque ab eō 80 divelli possunt et pereant sānē in latrōciniō, quoniam sunt ita multī, ut eōs carcer capere nōn possit.

Hāc victōriā sublātus Ambiorix statim cum equitātū in Aduatucōs, quī erant eius rēgnō finitimī,

proficiscitur; neque noctem neque diem intermittit
 peditatumque sese subsequi iubet. re demonstrata
 Aduaticisque concitatis, postero die in Nervios per-⁵
 venit hortaturque, ne sui in perpetuum liberandi
 atque ulciscendi Romanos pro eis, quas acciperint,
 iniuriis occasionem dimittant: interfectos esse legatos
 duos magnamque partem exercitus interisse demon-
 strat; nihil esse negotii, subito oppressam legionem,¹⁰
 quae cum Cicerone hiemet, interfici; se ad eam rem
 profectur adiutorem. facile hac oratione Nervius
 persuadet.

Itaque confestim dimissis nuntiis ad Ceutrones,
 Grudios, Levacos, Pleumoxios, Geidumnos, qui¹⁵
 omnes sub eorum imperio sunt, quam maximas
 manus possunt cogunt et de improviso ad Cice-
 ronem hiberna advolant, nondum ad eum fama de
 Titurii morte perlata. huic quoque accidit, quod
 fuit necesse, ut nonnulli milites, qui lignationis muni-²⁰
 tionisque causam in silvas discessissent, repente
 equitum adventum interciperentur. his circumventis,
 magna manu Eburones, Nervii, Aduatici atque
 horum omnium socii et clientes legionem oppugnare
 incipiunt. nostri celeriter ad arma concurrunt,²⁵
 vallum conscendunt. aegre is dies sustentatur, quod
 omnem spem hostes in celeritate ponebant atque
 hanc adepti victoriam in perpetuum se fore victores
 confidebant.

Mittuntur ad Caesarem confestim ab Cicerone³⁰
 litterae, magnis propositis praemiis, si pertulissent;
 obsessis omnibus viis missi intercipiuntur. noctu
 ex materia, quam munitionis causam comportaverant,
 turre admodum cxx excitantur incredibili celeritate;
 quae deesse operi videbantur, perficiuntur. hostes³⁵
 postero die multo maioribus coactis copiis castra
 oppugnant, fossam complent. eadem ratione, quam

prīdiē, ab nostrīs resistitur. hōc idem reliquīs deinceps fit diēbus. nūlla pars nocturnī temporis ad
 40 labōrem intermittitur; nōn aegrīs, nōn volnerātis facultās quiētis datur. quaecumque ad proximī diēi oppūgnātiōnem opus sunt, noctū comparantur; multae praeūstae sudēs, māgnus mūrālium pilōrum numerus instituitur; turrēs contabulantur, pinnae lōricaeque
 45 ex crātibus attexuntur. ipse Cicerō, cum tenuissimā valētūdine esset, nē nocturnum quidem sibi tempus ad quiētem relinquēbat, ut ultrō mīlitum concursū ac vōcibus sibi parcere cogerētur.

Tunc ducēs prīncipēsque Nerviorum, quī aliquem
 50 sermōnis aditum causamque amicitiae cum Cicerōne habēbant, colloquī sēsē velle dīcunt. factā potestāte eādē, quae Ambiorix cum Tituriō ēgerat, commemorant: omnem esse in armīs Galliam; Germānōs Rhēnum trānsisse; Caesaris reliquōrumque hiberna
 55 oppūgnārī. addunt etiam dē Sabīnī morte; Ambiorigem ostentant fidei faciundae causā. errāre eōs dīcunt, sī quicquam ab hīs praesidii spērent, quī suis rēbus diffidant; sēsē tamen hōc esse in Cicerōnem populumque Rōmānum animō, ut nihil nisi hiberna
 60 recūsent atque hanc inveterāscere cōsuētūdinem nōlint; licēre illīs incolumibus per sē ex hibernis discēdere et, quāscumque in partēs velint, sine metū proficīscī. Cicerō ad haec ūnum modo respondit: nōn esse cōsuētūdinem populī Rōmānī accipere ab
 65 hoste armātō condiōnem: sī ab armīs discēdere velint, sē adiūtōre ūtantur lēgātōsque ad Caesarem mīttant; spērāre prō ēius iūstitiā, quae petierint, impetrātūrōs.

Ab hāc spē repulsī Nervii vāllō pedum ix et fossā
 70 pedum xv hiberna cingunt. haec et superiorum annōrum cōsuētūdine ab nōbīs cōgnōverant et quōsdam dē exercitū habēbant captivōs, ab hīs docē-

bantur; sed nullā ferramentōrum cōpiā, quae esset ad hunc ūsum idōnea, gladiis caespitēs circumcidere, manibus sagulisque terram exhaurire cōgēbantur.⁷⁵ quā quidem ex rē hominum multitudō cōgnōscī potuit: nam minus hōris tribus milium passuum xv in circuitū mūnitiōnem perfēcērunt, reliquisque diēbus turrēs ad altitudinem vāllī, falcēs testudinēsque, quas idem captivī docuerant, parāre ac facere coepērunt. 80

Septimō oppugnātiōnis diē māximō coortō ventō ferventēs fūsilī ex argillā glandēs fundis et fervefacta iacula in casās, quae mōre Gallicō strāmentis erant tēctae, iacere coepērunt. hae celeriter ignem comprehendērunt et ventī māgnitudine in omnem locum⁸⁵ castrōrum distulērunt. hostēs māximō clāmōre, sicutī partā iam atque explorātā victōriā, turrēs testudinēsque agere et scālis vāllum ascendere coepērunt. at tanta militum virtūs atque ea praesentia animī fuit, ut, cum undique flammā torrērentur māxi-⁹⁰ māque tēlōrum multitudīne premerentur suaque omnia impedimenta atque omnēs fortunās cōnflagrāre intellegerent, nōn modo dēmigrandī causā dē vāllō dēcēderet nēmō, sed paene nē respiceret quidem quisquam, ac tum omnēs acerrimē fortissimēque pūg-⁹⁵ nārent. hīc diēs nostris longē gravissimus fuit; sed tamen hunc habuit ēventum, ut eō diē māximus numerus hostium volnerārētur atque interficerētur, ut sē sub ipsō vāllō cōnstipāverant recēssumque primīs ultimī nōn dabant. paulum quidem inter-¹⁰⁰ missā flammā et quōdam locō turrī adactā et contingente vāllum, tertiae cohortis centuriōnes ex eō, quō stābant, locō recēssērunt suosque omnēs remōvērunt, nūtū vōcibusque hostēs, sī introire vellent, vocāre coepērunt; quōrum prōgredi ausus est nēmō. tum¹⁰⁵ ex omnī parte lapidibus coniectis dēturbāti, turrisque succēnsa est.

Erant in eā legiōne fortissimī virī, centuriōnēs, quī primīs ōrdinibus appropinquārent, Titus Pullō et
 110 Lūcius Vorēnus. hī perpetuās inter sē contrōversiās habēbant, quīnam anteferrētur, omnibusque annīs dē locīs summīs simultātibus contendēbant. ex hīs Pullō, cum ācerrimē ad mūnitiōnēs pūgnārētur, ‘Quid dubitās,’ inquit, ‘Vorēne? aut quem locum tuae pro
 115 laude virtūtis exspectās? hīc diēs dē nostrīs contrōversiīs iūdicābit.’ haec cum dīxisset, prōcēdit extrā mūnitiōnēs, quaeque pars hostium cōnfertissima est vīsa, irrumpit. nē Vorēnus quidem sēsē vāllō continet, sed omnium veritus exīstimātiōnem
 120 subsequitur. tum mediocrī spatiō relictō Pullō pīlum in hostēs immittit atque ūnum ex multitudine prōcurrentem trāicit; quō percussō et exanimātō, hunc scūtīs prōtegent, in hostem tēla ūniversī cōniciunt neque dant regrediendī facultātem. trānsfigitur scūtum Pullōnī et verūtum in balteō dēfīgitur. āvertit hīc cāsus vāgīnam, et gladium ēdūcere cōnantī dextram morātur manum, impeditumque hostēs circumstant. succurrit inimīcus illī Vorēnus et labōrantī subvenit. ad hunc sē cōnfestim ā Pullōne omnis
 130 multītūdō convertit; illum verūtō arbitrantur occisum. gladiō cominus rem gerit Vorēnus atque ūnō interfectō reliquōs paulum prōpellit; dum cupidius īstat, in locum dēlātus īferiōrem concidit. huīc rūsus circumventō fert subsidium Pullō, atque
 135 ambō incolumēs complūribus interfectīs summā cum laude sēsē intrā mūnitiōnēs recipiunt. sic fortūna in contentiōne et certāmine utrumque versāvit, ut alter alterī inimīcus auxiliō salutīque esset, neque diūdicārī posset, uter utrī virtūte anteferendus vidērētur.
 140 Quantō erat in diēs gravior atque asperior oppūgnātiō, et māximē, quod māgnā parte militum cōnfectā volneribus rēs ad paucitātem dēfēnsōrum

pervenerat, tantō crebriōrēs litterae nūntiique ad Caesarem mīttēbantur; quōrum pars dēprehēnsa in cōspectū nostrōrum militum cum cruciātū necābātur. 145 erat ūnus intus Nervius nōmine Verticō, locō nātus honestō, quī ā primā obsidiōne ad Cicerōnem perfūgerat summamque eī fidem praestiterat. hīc servō spē libertātis māgnisque persuādet praemiis, ut litterās ad Caesarem dēferat. hās ille in iaculō 150 illigātās effert et Gallus inter Gallōs sine ūllā suspiciōne versātus ad Caesarem pervenit. ab eō dē periculīs Cicerōnis legiōnisque cōgnōscitur.

Caesar acceptīs litterīs hōrā circiter undecimā diēi statim nūntium in Bellovacōs ad M. Crassum quae- 155 stōrem mīttit, cūius hiberna aberant ab eō mīlia passuum xxv; iubet mediā nocte legiōnem proficisci celeriterque ad sē venīre. exit cum nūntiō Crassus. alterum ad Gāium Fabium lēgātum mīttit, ut in Atrebatum finēs legiōnem addūcat, quā sibi iter 160 faciendum sciēbat. scribit Labiēnō, sī rei pūblicae commodō facere posset, cum legiōne ad finēs Nerviorum veniat. reliquam partem exercitūs, quod paulō aberat longius, nōn putat exspectandam; equitēs circiter quadringentōs ex proximīs hibernīs 165 colligit.

Hōrā circiter tertiā ab antecursōribus dē Crassī adventū certior factus eō diē mīlia passuum xx prōcēdit. Crassum Samarobrīvae praeficit legiōnemque eī attribuit, quod ibi impedīmenta exercitūs, obsidēs 170 civitātum, litterās pūblicās frūmentumque omne, quod eō tolerandae hiemis causā dēvexerat, relinquebat. Fabius, ut imperātum erat, nōn ita multum morātus, in itinere cum legiōne occurrit. Labiēnus, interitū Sabīnī et caede cohortium cōgnitā, cum 175 omnēs ad eum Treverōrum cōpiae vēnissent, veritus, nē, sī ex hibernīs fugae similem profectiōnem fēcisset,

hostium impetum sustinere non posset, praesertim quos recentem victoriam efferrē sciret, litteras Caesari
 180 remittit, quanto cum periculo legionem ex hibernis
 educurus esset, rem gestam in Eburonibus per-
 scribit, docet omnes peditatus equitatusque copias
 Treverorum tria milia passuum longe ab suis castris
 consedisse.

185 Caesar consilio eius probato, etsi opinione trium
 legionum deiectus ad duas redierat, tamen unum
 communis salutis auxilium in celeritate ponebat.
 venit magnis itineribus in Nerviorum fines. ibi ex
 captivis cognoscit, quae apud Ciceronem gerantur
 190 quantoque in periculo res sit. tum cuidam ex equiti-
 bus Gallis magnis praemiis persuadet, uti ad Ciceronem
 epistulam deferat. hanc Graecis conscriptam
 litteris mittit, ne intercepta epistula nostra ab hosti-
 bus consilia cognoscantur. si adire non possit,
 195 monet, ut tragulam cum epistula ad ammentum
 deligata intra munitionem castrorum abiciat. in
 litteris scribit, se cum legionibus profectum celeriter
 adfore; hortatur, ut pristinam virtutem retineat.
 Gallus periculum veritus, ut erat praeceptum, tragu-
 200 lam mittit. haec casu ad turrim adhaesit neque ab
 nostris biduo animadversa tertio die a quodam milite
 conspicitur, dempta ad Ciceronem defertur. ille per-
 lectam in conventum militum recitat maximaque omnes
 laetitia afficit. tum fumum incendiorum procul vide-
 205 bantur, quae res omnem dubitationem adventus
 legionum expulit.

Galli rem cognitam per exploratores obsidionem re-
 linquunt, ad Caesarem omnibus copiis contendunt.
 haec erant armata circiter milia LX. Cicerone data
 210 facultate Gallum ab eodem Verticone, quem supra
 demonstravimus, repetit, qui litteras ad Caesarem
 deferat; hunc admonet, iter cautem diligenterque faciat;

perscribit in litteris, hostēs ab sē discēssisse omnem-
que ad eum multitudinem convertisse. quibus litteris
circiter mediā nocte Caesar allātis suōs facit certiōrēs 215
eōsque ad dīmīcandum animō cōnfīrmat. posterō
diē lūce primā movet castra et circiter mīlia passuum
quattuor prōgressus trāns vallem et rīvum multi-
tūdinem hostium cōspicātur. erat māgnī perīculī
rēs tantulis cōpiīs inīquō locō dīmīcāre; tum, quoniam 220
obsidiōne liberātum Cicerōnem sciēbat, aequō animō
remittendum dē celeritāte existimābat; cōnsēdit et,
quam aequissimō locō potest, castra commūnit atque
haec, etsī erant exigua per sē, vix hominum mīlium
septem, praesertim nullīs cum impedimentīs, tamen 225
angustiīs viārum, quam māximē potest, contrahit,
eō cōnsiliō, ut in summam contemptiōnem hostibus
veniat. interim speculātōribus in omnēs partēs dī-
missis explōrat, quō commodissimē itinere vallēs
trānsīrī possit. 230

Eō diē parvulis equestribus proeliis ad aquam
factis utriūque sēsē suō locō continent: Gallī, quod
ampliōrēs cōpiās, quae nōndum convēnerant, ex-
spectābant; Caesar, sī forte timōris simulatiōne
hostēs in suum locum ēlicere posset, ut citrā vallem 235
prō castrīs proeliō contenderet; sī id efficere nōn
posset, ut explōrātis itineribus minōre cum perīculō
vallem rīvumque trānsīret. primā lūce hostium equi-
tātus ad castra accēdit proeliumque cum nostrīs equi-
tibus committit. Caesar cōsultō equitēs cēdere 240
sēque in castra recipere iubet; simul ex omnibus
partibus castra altiōre vāllō mūnīrī portāsque obstruī
atque in hīs administrandīs rēbus quam māximē con-
cursārī et cum simulatiōne agī timōris iubet.

Quibus omnibus rēbus hostēs invitātī cōpiās trā- 245
ducunt aciemque inīquō locō cōstituunt, nostrīs
vērō etiam dē vāllō dēductis propius accēdunt et tēla

intrā mūnitiōnem ex omnibus partibus cōniciunt prae-
 cōnibusque circummissis prōnūtiārī iubent, seu quis
 250 Gallus seu Rōmānus velit ante hōram tertiam ad sē
 trānsire, sine periculō licēre; post id tempus nōn fore
 potestātem; ac sic nostrōs contempserunt, ut, ob-
 structis in speciem portis singulis ōrdinibus cae-
 spitum, quod eā nōn posse intrōrumpere vidēbantur,
 255 aliī vāllum manū scindere, aliī fossas complēre incipe-
 rent. tum Caesar omnibus portis ēruptiōne factā
 equitātūque ēmissō celeriter hostēs in fugam dat, sic
 utī omninō pūgnandī causā resisteret nēmō, māg-
 numque ex eis numerum occidit atque omnēs armīs
 260 exiit.

Longius prōsequī veritus, quod silvae palūdēsque
 intercēdēbant neque etiam parvulō dētrimentō illōrum
 locum relinqui vidēbat, omnibus suis incolumibus
 cōpiis eōdem diē ad Cicerōnem pervēnit. institūtās
 265 turrēs, testūdīnēs mūnitiōnēsque hostium admirātur;
 legiōne prōductā cōgnōscit, nōn decimum quemque
 esse reliquum militem sine vulnere: ex hīs omnibus
 iūdicat rēbus, quantō cum periculō et quantā cum
 virtūte rēs sint administrātae. Cicerōnem prō eius
 270 meritō legiōnemque collaudat; centuriōnēs singillātīm
 tribūnōsque militum appellat, quōrum ēgregiam
 fuisse virtūtem testimōniō Cicerōnis cōgnōverat dē
 cāsū Sabīnī et Cottae certius ex captivīs cōgnōscit.
 posterō diē cōntiōne habitā rem gestam prōpōnit,
 275 milītēs cōnsolātur et cōnfīrmat: quod dētrimentum
 culpā et temeritāte lēgātī sit acceptum, hōc aequiōre
 animō ferendum docet, quod beneficiō deōrum im-
 mortālium et virtūte eōrum expiātō incommodō,
 neque hostibus diūtina laetātiō neque ipsīs longior
 280 dolor relinquātur.

61

At eī quī Alesiae obsidēbantur, praeteritā diē quā auxilia suōrum exspectāverant, cōsūptō omnī frūmentō, īnciī quid in Aeduīs gererētur, conciliō coāctō dē exitū suārum fortūnārum cōsultābant. ac variīs dictīs sententiīs, quārum pars dēditōnem, 5 pars, dum vīrēs suppeterent, ēruptiōnem cēnsēbat, nōn praetereunda ōrātiō Critōgnātī vidētur propter ēius singulārem et nefāriam crūdēlitātem. hīc, summō in Arvernīs ortus locō et māgnae habitus auctōritātis, ‘Nihil,’ inquit, ‘dē eōrum sententiā dic- 10 tūrus sum, quī turpissimam servitūtem dēditōnis nōmine appellant, neque hōs habendōs cīvium locō neque ad concilium adhibendōs cēnsēō. cum hīs mihi rēs sit quī ēruptiōnem probant; quōrum in conciliō omnium vestrum cōsēnsū prīstinae residēre 15 virtūtis memoria vidētur. animī est ista mollitia, nōn virtūs, paulisper inopiam ferre nōn posse. quī sē ultrō mortī offerant facilius reperiuntur quam quī dolōrem patienter ferant. atque ego hanc sententiam probārem (tantum apud mē dīgnitās potest), 20 sī nūllam praeterquam vītae nostrae iactūram fierī vidērem; sed in cōsiliō capiendō omnem Galliam respiciāmus, quam ad nostrum auxilium concitāvimus. quid hominum mīlibus LXXX ūnō locō interfectīs propinquīs cōsanguineīsque nostrīs animī fore 25 existimātis, sī paene in ipsis cadāveribus proeliō dēcertāre cōgentur? nōlīte hōs vestrō auxiliō exspoliāre, quī vestrae salutis causā suum periculum neglēxērunt, nec stultitiā ac temeritāte vestrā aut animī imbēcillitāte omnem Galliam prōsternere et 30 perpetuae servitūtī subicere. an, quod ad dīem nōn vērērunt, dē eōrum fidē cōstantiāque dubitātis? quid ergō? Rōmānōs in illis ulteriōribus mūnitiōni-

bus animine causā cotidiē exercēri putātis? sī illōrum
 35 nūntiis cōnfirmārī nōn potestis omnī aditū praeseptō,
 hīs ūtiminī testibus appropinquāre eōrum adventum;
 cūius rei timōre exterritī diem noctemque in opere
 versantur. quid ergō mei cōnsiliī est? facere, quod
 nostri māiōrēs nēquāquam parī bellō Cimbrōrum
 40 Teutonumque fēcērunt; quī in oppida compulsī ac
 simili inopiā subāctī eōrum corporibus quī aetate ad
 bellum inūtilēs vidēbantur vītam tolerāvērunt neque
 sē hostibus trādiderunt. cūius rei sī exemplum nōn
 habērēmus, tamen libertātis causā institui et posteris
 45 prōdī pulcherrimum iūdicārem. nam quid illī simile
 bellō fuit? dēpopulātā Galliā Cimbrī māgnāque in-
 lātā calamitāte fīnibus quidem nostris aliquandō
 excēssērunt atque aliās terrās petiērunt; iūra, lēgēs,
 agrōs, libertātem nōbīs reliquērunt. Rōmānī vērō
 50 quid petunt aliud aut quid volunt, nisi invidiā ad-
 ductī, quōs fāmā nōbilēs potentēsque bellō cōgnō-
 vērunt, hōrum in agrīs cīvitatibusque cōnsidere atque
 hīs aeternam iniungere servitūtem? neque enim ūllā
 aliā condiōne bella gessērunt. quod sī ea quae in
 55 longinquīs nātiōnibus geruntur ignōrātis, respicite
 fīnitimam Galliam, quae in prōvinciam redācta, iūre
 et lēgibus commūtātis, secūribus subiecta perpetuā
 premitur servitūte.'

Sententiis dictis cōstituunt ut eī quī valētudine
 60 aut aetāte inūtilēs sunt bellō oppidō excēdant atque
 omnia prius experiantur quam ad Critōgnātī senten-
 tiam dēscendant: illō tamen tempore potius ūtendum
 cōnsiliō, sī rēs cōgat atque auxilia morentur, quam
 aut dēditiōnis aut pācis subeundam condiōnem.
 65 Mandubiī, quī eōs oppidō recēperant, cum liberis
 atque uxōribus exīre cōguntur. hī cum ad mūni-
 tiōnēs Rōmānōrum accēssissent, flentēs omnibus
 precibus orābant ut sē in servitūtem receptōs cibō

iuvārent. at Caesar dispositis in vāllō cūstōdiis recipi prohibēbat.

70

62

Germānī multum ab hāc Germānōrum cōnsuētūdine differunt, nam neque Druidēs habent, quī rēbus divīnis praesint, neque sacrificiis student. deōrum numerō eōs sōlōs dūcunt, quōs cernunt et quōrum apertē opibus iuvantur, Sōlem et Volcānum et Lūnam; reliquōs nē fāmā quidem accēpērunt. vīta omnis in vēnātiōnibus atque in studiis rei militāris cōnsistit; ab parvolis labōri ac dūritiēi student.

Agricultūrae nōn student; māiorque pars eōrum victūs in lacte, cāseō, carne cōnsistit; neque quisquam agrī modum certum aut finēs habet propriōs; sed magistrātūs ac prīncipēs in annōs singulōs gentibus cōgnātiōnibusque hominum quī ūnā coiērunt, quantum et quō locō vīsum est agrī attribuunt atque annō post aliō trānsire cōgunt. eius rei multās afferrunt causās, nē assiduā cōnsuētūdine capti studium belli gerendī agricultūrā commūtent; nē lātōs finēs parāre studeant, potentiōrēsque humiliōrēs possessiōnibus expellant, nē accūrātius ad frīgora atque aestūs vītandōs aedificent, nē qua oriātur pecūniae cupiditās, quā ex rē factiōnēs dissēnsiōnēsque nascuntur: ut animī aequitāte plēbem contineant, cum suās quisque opēs cum potentissimīs aequārī videat.

Civitatibus māxima laus est, quam lātissimē circum sē vastātis finibus sōlitūdinēs habēre. hōc proprium virtūtis existimant, expulsōs agrīs finitimīs cēdere, neque quemquam prope audēre cōnsistere: simul hōc sē fore tūtiōrēs arbitrantur, repentināe incursiōnis timōre sublātō. {cum bellum civitās illātum dēfendit aut infert, magistrātūs quī eī bellō praesint, ut vītae necisque habeant potestātem} dēliguntur. in pāce

30

nūllus est commūnis magistrātus, sed prīncipēs re-
giōnum atque pāgōrum inter suōs iūs dīcunt, con-
trōversiāsque minuunt. [latrōcinia nūllam habent
35 infāmiam, quae extrā finēs cūiusque cīvitātis fiunt:
atque ea iuventūtis exercendae ac dēsīdiae minuendae
causā fieri praedicant. atque] ubi quis ex prīncipibus
in conciliō sē dixit ducem fore, quī sequī velint, pro-
fiteantur, cōsurgunt eī quī et causam et hominem
40 probant, suumque auxilium pollicentur, atque ab
multitūdine (collaudantur; quī ex hīs secūtī nōn sunt
in dēsertōrum ac prōditōrum numerō dūcuntur;
[omniumque hīs rērum postea fidēs dērogātur.] hos-
pitēs violāre fās nōn putant; quī quāque dē causā
45 ad eōs vērunt, ab inūriā prohibent, sāctōsque
habent: hīsque omnium domūs patent, victusque
commūnicātur.

Suēbōrum gēns est longē māxima et bellicōsissima
Germānōrum omnium: hī centum pāgos habēre dī-
50 cuntur ex quibus quotannis singula mīlia ^{manus} armātōrum,
bellandī causā, ex finibus ēdūcunt; reliquī quī domī
mānsērunt sē atque illōs alunt. hī rūsus [in]vicem
annō post] in armis sunt, illī domī remanent. sic
neque agricultūra, nec ratiō atque ūsus bellī inter-
55 mittitur. sed prīvātī ac sēparātī agrī apud eōs nihil
est; neque longius annō remanēre ūnō in locō inco-
lendī causā licet; neque multum frūmentō sed māxi-
mam partem lacte atque pecore vīvunt, multumque
60 sunt in vēratiōnibus; quae rēs et cibī genere et coti-
diānā exercitātiōne, et libertāte vītae cum ā puerīs
nūllō officiō aut dīsciplīnā assuēfactī nihil omnīnō
contrā voluntātem faciant, et vīrēs alit et immānī
corporum māgnitūdine hominēs efficit.

Pūblicē māximam putant esse laudem quam lātis-
65 simē ā suis finibus vacāre agrōs; hāc rē sīgnificārī
māgnū numerum cīvitātum suam vim sustinēre

nōn potuisse. itaque ūnā ex parte ā Suēbīs circiter mīlia passuum sexcenta agrī vacāre dīcuntur. ad alteram partem succēdunt Ubiī, quōrum fuit cīvitās ampla atque flōrēns, ut est captus Germānōrum, et 70 paulō sunt ēiusdem generis cēterīs hūmāniōrēs, proptereā quod Rhēnum attingunt, multīque ad eōs mercātōrēs ventitant, et ipsī propter propinquitātem Gallicīs sunt mōribus assuēfactī. hōs cum Suēbī, multis saepe bellīs expertī, propter amplitūdinem 75 gravitātemque cīvitātis, fīnibus expellere nōn potuissent, tamen vectīgālēs sibi fēcērunt, ac multō humiliōrēs infīrmiōrēsque redēgērunt.

63

Ipsē eōrum opīniōnibus accēdō quī Germāniae populōs nūllis aliārum nātiōnum connubiīs infectōs propriam et sincēram et tantum suī similem gentem exstitisse arbitrantur. unde habitus quoque corporum quamquam in tantō hominum numerō idem 5 omnibus, trucēs et caeruleī oculī, rutilae comae, māgna corpora et tantum ad impetum valida.

Terra satis ferāx, frūgiferārumque arborum impatiēns, pecorum fēcunda sed plērumque imprōcēra. nē armentīs quidem suos honor aut glōria frontis: 10 numerō gaudent, eaeque sōlae et grātissimae opēs sunt.

Rēgēs ex nōbilitāte, ducēs ex virtūte sūmunt. nec rēgibus infīnīta aut libera potestās; et ducēs exemplō potius quam imperiō, sī promptī, sī cōspicui, sī ante 15 aciem agunt, admīrātiōne praesunt.

Dē minōribus rēbus prīncipēs cōsultant, dē māiōribus omnēs; ita tamen ut ea quoque quōrum penes plēbem arbitrium est apud prīncipēs pertrāctentur. coeunt, nisi quid fortuitum et subitum inciderit, certīs 20 diēbus, cum aut inchoātur lūna aut implētur; nam

agendis rēbus hōc auspicātissimum initium crēdunt.
 nec diērum numerum, ut nōs, sed noctium compu-
 tant. sīc cōstituunt, sīc condicunt. nox dūcere
 25 diem vidētur. illud ex libertāte vitium, quod nōn
 simul nec ut iūssī conveniunt, sed et alter et tertius
 diēs cūctātiōne coeuntium absūmitur. ut turba
 placuit, cōsīdunt armātī. silentium per sacerdotēs,
 quibus tum et coercendī iūs est, imperātur. mox
 30 rēx vel prīnceps, prout aetās cuique, prout nōbilitās,
 prout decus bellōrum, prout fācundia est, audiuntur,
 auctōritāte suādendī magis quam iubendī potestāte.
 sī displicuit sententia, fremitū aspernantur; sin pla-
 cuit, frameās concutiunt. honōrātissimum assēnsūs
 35 genus est armis laudāre. nihil autem neque pūblicae
 neque prīvātāe rei nisi armātī agunt. sed arma
 sūmere nōn ante cuiquam mōris quam civitās
 suffectūrum probāverit. tum in ipsō conciliō vel
 prīncipum aliquis vel pater vel propinquus scūtō
 40 frameāque iuvenem ōrnant. haec apud illōs toga,
 hīc prīmus iuventae honōs; ante hōc domūs pars
 videntur, mox reipūblicae.

Nullās Germānōrum populīs urbēs habitārī satis
 nōtum est: nē patī quidem inter sē iūctās sēdēs.
 45 colunt discrētī ac diversī, ut fōns, ut campus, ut
 nemus placuit. vicōs locant nōn in nostrum mōrem
 connexīs et cohaerentibus aedificiīs: suam quisque
 domum spatiō circumdat, sīve adversus cāsūs ignis
 remedium, sīve īncitiā aedificandī.

50 Plūsque ibi bonī mōrēs valent, quam alibī bonae
 lēgēs.

Tū vērō fēlix, Agricola, nōn vitae tantum clāri-
 tāte, sed etiam opportunitāte mortis: ut perhibent,
 quī interfuerunt novissimīs sermōnibus tuīs, cōstāns

et libēns fātum excēpistī, tamquam prō virilī portiōne innocentiam prīncipī dōnārēs. sed mihi filiaeque eius 5
 praeter acerbītatem parentis ēreptī, auget maestitiam, quod assidēre valētūdini, fovēre dēficientem, satiārī voltū complexūque nōn contigit. excēpissēmus certē mādātā vōcēsque, quās penitus animō figerēmus. noster hīc dolor, nostrum volnus; nōbīs tum longae 10
 absentiae condiōne ante quadriennium āmissus est. omnia sine dubiō, optime parentum, assidente aman- tissimā uxōre superfuēre honōrī tuō; pauciōribus tamen lacrimīs compositus es, et novissimā in lūce dēsiderāvēre aliquid oculī tuī. 15

Sī quis piōrum mānibus locus, ut sapientibus placet, nōn cum corpore exstinguuntur māgnae animae, placidē quiēscās, nōsque domum tuam, ab infirmō dēsideriō et muliebribus lāmentis ad contemplātiōnem virtūtum tuārum vocēs, quās neque lūgērī neque 20
 plangī fās est; admirātiōne tē potius quam temporālibus laudibus, et, sī nātūra suppeditet, aemulātiōne decorēmus. is vērū honōs, ea coniūctissimī cūiusque pietās. id filiae quoque uxōrique praecēperim, sic patris, sic marītī memoriam venerārī, ut 25
 omnia facta dictaque eius sēcum revolvant, fōrmamque ac figūrā animī magis quam corporis complectantur; nōn quia intercēdendum putem imāginibus, quae marmore aut aere finguntur; sed ut voltus hominum, ita simulācra voltūs imbēcilla ac mortālia 30
 sunt, fōrma mentis aeterna, quam tenēre et exprimere nōn per aliēnam materiam et artem, sed tuīs ipse mōribus possis. quicquid ex Agricolā amāvīmus, quicquid mirātī sumus, manet mānsūrumque est in animīs hominum, in aeternitate temporum, 35
 fāmā rērum. nam multōs veterum velut inglōriōs et ignōbilēs obliviō obruit; Agricola posteritātī narrātus et trādītus superstes erit.

65

Britanniam quī mortālēs initiō coluerint, indi-
 genae an advectī, ut inter barbarōs, parum com-
 pertum. habitūs corporum variī, atque ex eō
 argūmenta. namque rutilae Caledōniam habitan-
 5 tium comae, māgnī artūs Germānicam orīginem
 assevērant. Silurum colōrātī voltūs, tortī plērum-
 que crīnēs, et positā contrā Hispāniā Ibērōs veterēs
 trāiēcisse eāsque sēdēs occupāsse fidem faciunt.
 proximī Gallis et similēs sunt, seu dūrante orīginis
 10 vī, seu prōcurrentibus in dīversa terrīs positiō caelī
 corporibus habitum dedit. in ūniversum tamen aesti-
 mantī Gallōs vicīnam īnsulam occupāsse crēdibile
 est. eōrum sacra dēprehendās, superstitiōnum per-
 suāsiōnēs; sermō haud multum dīversus; in dēpōs-
 15 cendīs perīculis eadem audacia, et, ubi advēnēre, in
 dētrectandīs eadem formīdō. plūs tamen ferōciae
 Britannī praeferunt, ut quōs nōndum longa pāx
 ēmollierit. nam Gallōs quoque in bellis flōruisse
 accēpimus; mox sēgnitia cum ōtiō intrāvit, āmissā
 20 virtūte pariter ac libertāte. quod Britannōrum
 ōlim victis ēvēnit; cēterī manent, quālēs Gallī
 fuērunt.

In pedite rōbur; quaedam nātiōnēs et currū proe-
 liantur; honestior aurīga, clientēs prōpūgnant. ōlim
 25 rēgibus pārēbant, nunc per prīncipēs factiōnibus et
 studiīs trahuntur, nec aliud adversus validissimās
 gentēs prō nōbis ūtilius quam quod in commūne nōn
 cōnsulunt. rārus duābus tribusque cīvitatibus ad
 prōpulsandum commūne perīculum conventus; ita
 30 singulī pūgnant, ūniversī vincuntur. caelum crēbris
 imbribus ac nebulis foedum; asperitās frīgorum abest.
 diērum spatia ultrā nostrī orbis mēnsūram; nox clāra
 et extrēmā Britanniae parte brevis, ut finem atque

initium lūcis exiguō discrimine internōscās. quod sī nūbēs nōn officiant, aspicī per noctem sōlis fulgōrem, 35. nec occidere et exurgere sed transīre affīrmant. scīlicet extrēma et plāna terrārum humili umbrā non ērigunt tenebrās, infrāque caelum et sīdera nox cadit. solum, praeter oleam vitemque et cētera calidiōribus terrīs orīrī suēta, patiēns frūgum, fēcundum; tardē 40 mītēscunt, cito prōveniunt, eademque utrīusque reī causa, multus hūmor terrārum caelīque. fert Britannia aurum et argentum et alia metalla, pretium victōriae. gīgnit et ōceanus margarīta, sed subfūsca ac līventia. quīdam artem abesse legentibus arbi- 45 trantur; nam in Rubrō marī vīva ac spīrantia saxīs āvellī, in Britannīā, prout expulsa sint, colligī. ego facilius crēdiderim nātūram margarītis deesse quam nōbīs avāritiam. ipsī Britannī dēlēctum ac tribūta et iniūncta imperiī mūnera impigrē obeunt, sī iniūriae 50 absint; hās aegrē tolerant, iam domitī ut pāreant, nōndum ut serviant. igitur pīmus omnium Rōmānōrum dīvus Iūlius cum exercitū Britanniam ingressus, quamquam prōsperē terruerit incolās, ac litore potitus sit, potest vidērī ostendisse posteris, nōn 55 trādīdisse. mox bella cīvīlia, et in rem pūblicam versa pīncipum arma, ac longa oblīviō Britanniae etiam in pāce.

66

Interfectō Dīdiō Iūliānō Sevērus Āfricā oriundus imperium optinuit. cui cīvītās Leptī, pater Geta, māiōrēs equitēs Rōmānī ante cīvītātem omnibus datam. in pīmā pueritiā, priusquam Latīnis Graecisque lītterīs imbuerētur, quibus ērudītissimus fuit, 5 nūllum alium inter puerōs lūdum nisi ad iūdicēs exercuit, cum ipse praelātis fascibus ac secūribus ōrdine puerōrum circumstante sedēret ac iūdicāret.

octāvō decimō annō publicē declāmāvit. postea
 10 studiōrum causā Rōmam vēnit, lātum clāvum ā divō
 Mārcō petit et accēpit, favente sibi Septimiō Sevērō
 adfinī suō, bis iam cōsulārī. cum Rōmam vēnis-
 set, hospitem nāctus, quī Hadriānī vitam imperā-
 tōriam eādem hōrā legeret, quod sibi ōmen futūrae
 15 fēlicitātis arripuit. habuit et aliud ōmen imperiī. cum
 rogātus ad cēnam imperātōriam palliātus vēnisset,
 quī togātus venīre dēbuerat, togam praesidiāriam
 ipsius imperātōris accēpit. eādem nocte somniāvit
 lupae sē ūberibus ut Remum inhaerēre vel Rōmulum.
 20 sēdit et in sellā imperātōriā temerē ā ministrō positā,
 ignārus quod nōn liceret. dormienti etiam in stabulō
 serpens caput cīnxit et sine noxā expergēfactis et
 adclāmantibus familiāribus, abiit.

Īdem cum implācābilis dēlictis fuit, tum ad ēri-
 25 gendōs industriōs satis dēditus, doctrīnae quoque
 nimis cupidus. latrōnum ubīque hostis. vitam suam
 privātam publicamque ipse composuit ad fidem,
 solum tamen vitium crudelitātis excūsāns.

Periit Eborācī in Britannīā subāctis gentibus, quae
 30 Britanniae vidēbantur infēstae, annō imperiī xviii,
 morbō gravissimō extīctus, iam senex.

Opera publica praecipua eius exstant Septizōnium
 et thermae Sevēriānae, eiusdemque etiam iānuae in
 Trānstiberinā regiōne ad portam nōminis suī.

35 Iudiciū dē eō post mortem māgnū omnium fuit,
 māximē quod diū nec ā filiis eius bonī aliquid rei p.
 vēnit et postea invādentibus multis rem p. rēs Rōmāna
 praedōnibus direptū fuit.

Hic tam exiguis vēstibus ūsus est, ut vix et tunica
 40 eius aliquid purpurae habēret, cum hirtā clamyde
 umerōs vēlāret. cibī parcissimus, legūminis patrii
 avidus, vīnī aliquandō cupidus, carnis frequenter
 ignārus. ipse decōrus, ingēns, prōmissā barbā, cānō

capite et crispō, voltū reverendus, canōrus vōce, sed
 Āfrum quiddam ūsque ad senectūtem sonāns. 45

Sunt per plūrimās civitatēs opera īnsignia. māg-
 num vērō illud in vitā eius, quod Rōmae omnēs aedēs
 pūblicās, quae vitiō temporum lābēbantur, īstaurāvit
 nūsqum prope suō nōmine adscīptō, servātis tamen
 ubīque titulīs conditōrum. moriēns septem annōrum 50
 canōnem, ita ut cotidiāna septuāgintā quīnque mīlia
 modium expendī possent, relīquit; oleī vērō tantum,
 ut per quīnquennium nōn solum urbis ūsibus, sed et
 tōtius Ītalīae, quae oleō eget, sufficeret.

Ultima verba eius dicuntur haec fuisse: ‘Turbā- 65
 tam rem p. ubīque accēpī, pācātam etiam Britannīs
 relinquō, senex ac pedibus aeger firmum imperium
 Antōnīnis meis relinquēns, ac bonī erunt, imbēcillum,
 sī malī’. iūssit deinde sīgnum tribūnō darī ‘Labō-
 rēmus,’ quia Pertināx, quando in imperium adscitus 60
 est, sīgnum dederat ‘Militēmus’.

Corpus eius ā Britannīā Rōmam ūsque cum māgnā
 prōvinciālium reverentiā susceptum est; quamvis
 aliquī urnulam auream tantum fuisse dicant Sevērī
 reliquiās continentem eandemque Antōnīnōrum se- 65
 pulchrō inlātam, cum Septimius illic, ubi vitā fūnc-
 tus est, esset incēnsus.

67

DE IUSTITIA ET IURE

Iūstitia est cōnstāns et perpetua voluntās iūs suum
 cuique tribuēns. iūris prūdentia est divīnārum atque
 hūmānārum rērum nōtitia, iūstī atque iniūstī scientia.

Hīs generālīter cōgnītis et incipientibus nōbīs ex-
 pōnere iūra populī Rōmānī ita māximē videntur 6
 posse trādī commodissimē, sī primō levī ac simplicī,
 post deinde dīligentissimā atque exāctissimā inter-
 pretātiōne singula trādantur.

Iūris praecepta sunt haec: honestē vīvere, alterum
 10 nōn laedere, suum cuique tribuere. hūius studiī duae
 sunt positiōnēs, pūblicum et prīvātum. pūblicum
 iūs est, quod ad statum rei Rōmānae spectat, prī-
 vātum, quod ad singulōrum ūtilitātem pertinet.
 dīcendum est igitur dē iūre prīvātō, quod est tri-
 15 pertītum: collēctum est enim ex nātūrālibus prae-
 ceptīs aut gentium aut cīvīlibus.

DĒ IŪRE NĀTŪRĀLI ET GENTIUM ET CĪVĪLI

Iūs nātūrāle est, quod nātūra omnia animālia
 docuit. nam iūs istud nōn hūmānī generis proprium
 est, sed omnium animālium quae in caelō, quae in
 20 terrā, quae in marī nāscuntur. hīnc dēscendit maris
 atque fēminae coniugātiō, quam nōs mātrimōnium
 appellāmus. iūs autem cīvīle vel gentium ita dīvi-
 ditur: omnēs populī, quī lēgibus et mōribus re-
 guntur, partim suō propriō, partim commūnī omnium
 25 hominum iūre ūtuntur: nam quod quisque populus
 ipse sibi iūs cōstituit, id ipsīus proprium cīvītātis
 est vocāturque iūs cīvīle, quasi iūs proprium ipsīus
 cīvītātis: quod vērō nātūrālis ratiō inter omnēs
 hominēs cōstituit, id apud omnēs populōs peraequē
 30 custōditur vocāturque iūs gentium, quasi quō iūre
 omnēs gentēs ūtuntur. et populus itaque Rōmānus
 partim suō propriō, partim commūnī omnium ho-
 minum iūre ūtitur. quae singula quālia sunt, suīs
 locīs prōpōnēmus. sed iūs quidem cīvīle ex ūnā-
 35 quāque cīvītate appellātur, velutī Athēniēnsium: nam
 sī quis velit Solōnis vel Dracōnis lēgēs appellāre iūs
 cīvīle Athēniēnsium, nōn errāverit. sic enim et iūs,
 quō populus Rōmānus ūtitur, iūs cīvīle Rōmānōrum
 appellāmus: vel iūs Quirītium, quō Quirītēs ūtuntur:
 40 Rōmānī enim ā Quirīnō Quirītēs appellāntur. sed

quotiēns nōn addimus, cūius sit cīvitātis, nostrum
iūs sīgnificāmus: sīcuti cum poētam dīcimus nec
addimus nōmen, subaudītur apud Graecōs ēgregius
Homērus, apud nōs Vergilius. iūs autem gentium
omnī hūmānō generī commūne est. nam ūsū exi-⁴⁵
gente et hūmānis necessitatibus gentēs hūmānae
quaedam sibi cōstituērunt: bella etenim orta sunt
et captīvitātēs secūtae et servitūtēs, quae sunt iūre
nātūrālī ab initiō omnēs hominēs liberī nāscēbantur.
ex hōc iūre gentium et omnēs paene contrāctūs in-⁵⁰
trōductī sunt, ut emptiō venditiō, locātiō conductiō,
sociētās, dēpositum, mūtuum et aliī innumerābilēs.

68

PREHISTORIC AND HISTORIC ROME—A COMPARISON

Hōc quodcumque vidēs, hospēs, quam māxima Rōma
est,

ante Phrygem Aenēān collis et herba fuit;
atque ubi nāvālī stant sacra Palātia Phoebō,

Euandrī profugae concubūere bovēs.

ficilibus crēvere deīs haec aurea templa,

5

nec fuit opprobriō facta sine arte casa;

Tarpēiusque pater nūdā dē rūpe tonābat,

et Tiberis nostrīs advena būbus erat.

quā gradibus domus ista Remī sē sustulit, olim

ūnus erat frātrum māxima rēgna focus.

10

cūria praetextō quae nunc nitet alta senātū,

pellitōs habuit, rustica corda, Patrēs.

būcina cōgēbat prīscōs ad verba Quirītēs:

centum illī in prātō saepe senātus erat.

nec sinuōsa cavō pendēbant vēla theātrō,

15

pulpita sollemnēs nōn oluēre crocōs.

nūllī cūra fuit externōs quaerere divōs;

cum tremeret patriō pendula turba sacrō,

annuaque accēnsō celebrāre Parīlia faenō,
 20 quālia nunc curtō lūstra novantur equō.
 Vesta coronātis pauper gaudēbat asellis,
 dūcēbant macrae vīlia sacra bovēs.
 parva saginātī lūstrābant compita porcī,
 pastor et ad calamōs exta litābat ovis.
 25 verbera pellītus saetōsa movēbat arātor,
 unde licēns Fabius sacra Lupercus habet.
 nec rudis infēstis mīles radiābat in armīs:
 mīscēbant ūstā proelia nūda sude.
 prīma galērītus posuit praetōria Lygmon,
 30 māgnaque pars Tatiō rērum erat inter ovēs.
 hinc Titiēns Ramnēsque virī Lucerēsque colōnī,
 quattuor hinc albōs Rōmulus ēgit equōs.
 quippe suburbānae parvā minus urbe Bovillae
 et, quī nunc nullī, māxima turba Gabī.
 35 et stetit Alba potēns, albae suis ōmine nāta,
 hāc ubi Fidēnās longē erat īsse viās.
 nīl patrium nisi nōmen habet Rōmānus alumnus:
 sanguinis altrīcem nōn putet esse lupam.
 hūc melius profugōs mīsistī, Trōia, penātēs.
 40 heu quālī vecta est Dardana puppis avē!
 iam bene spondēbant tunc ōmina, quod nihil
 illam
 laeserat ābiēgnī venter apertus equī,
 cum pater in nātī trepidus cervīce pependit,
 et verita est umerōs ūrere flamma piōs.
 45 tunc animī vēnēre Decī Brūtīque secūrēs,
 vexit et ipsa suī Caesaris arma Venus,
 arma resurgentis portāns victrīcia Trōiae:
 fēlix terra tuōs cēpit, Iūle, deōs;
 sī modo Avernālis tremulae cortīna Sibyllae
 50 dīxit Aventīnō rūra pianda Remō,
 aut sī Pergameae sērō rata carmina vātis
 longaevum ad Priamī vēra fuēre caput:

vertite equum, Danaī! male vincitis! Īlia tellūs
 vīvet, et huīc cinerī Iuppiter arma dabit.
 optima nūtricum nostrīs lupa Mārtia rēbus, 55
 quālia crēvērunt moenia lacte tuō!
 moenia namque piō cōner dispōnere versū:
 ei mihi, quod nostrō est parvus in ōre sonus!
 sed tamen exiguō quodcumque ē pectore rīvī
 fluxerit, hōc patriae serviet omne meae. 60
 Ennius hirsūtā cingat sua dicta corōnā:
 mī folia ex hederā porrige, Bacche, tuā,
 ut nostrīs tumefacta superbiat Umbria librīs,
 Umbria Rōmānī patria Callimachī!
 scandentēs quisquis cernit dē vallibus arcēs, 65
 ingeniō mūrōs aestimet ille meō!
 Rōma, favē, tibi surgit opus, date candida cīvēs
 ōmina, et inceptīs dextera cantet avis!
 sacra diēsque canam et cōgnōmina prīsca locōrum:
 hās meus ad mētās sūdet oportet equus. 70

69

THE PROPHECY OF ANCHISES

‘Nunc age, Dardaniam prōlem quae deinde sequātur
 glōria, quī maneant Italā dē gente nepōtēs,
 inlūstrēs animās nostrumque in nōmen itūrās,
 expediam dictīs, et tē tua fāta docēbō.
 ille, vidēs, pūrā iuvenis quī nītitur hastā, 5
 proxima sorte tenet lūcis loca, prīmus ad aurās
 aetheriās Italō commīxtus sanguine surget,
 Silvius, Albānum nōmen, tua postuma prōlēs,
 quem tibi longaevō sērum Lāvīnia coniūnx
 ēdūcet silvīs rēgem rēgumque parentem, 10
 unde genus Longā nostrum dominābitur Albā.
 proximus ille Procās, Trōiānae glōria gentis,
 et Capys et Numitor et quī te nōmine reddet

Silvius Aenēās, pariter pietāte vel armīs
 15 ēgregius, sī umquam rēgnandam accēperit Albam.
 quī iuvenēs! quantās ostentant, aspice, virēs
 atque umbrāta gerunt cīvīlī tempora quercū!
 hī tibi Nōmentum et Gabiōs urbemque Fidēnam,
 hī Collātīnās impōnent montibus arcēs,
 20 Pōmetiōs Castrumque Inuī Bōlamque Coramque.
 haec tum nōmina erunt, nunc sunt sine nōmine
 terrae.

quīn et avō comitem sēsē Māvortius addet
 Rōmulus, Assaricī quem sanguinis Īlia mātēr
 ēducet. viden ut geminae stant vertice cristae
 25 et pater ipse suō superum iam signat honōre?
 ēn hūius, nāte, auspiciīs illa inclīta Rōma
 imperium terrīs, animōs aequābit Olympō,
 septemque ūna sībī mūrō circumdabit arcēs,
 fēlix prōle virum: quālis Berecyntia mātēr
 30 invehitur currū Phrygiās turrīta per urbēs
 laeta deum partū, centum complexa nepōtēs,
 omnēs caelicolās, omnēs supera alta tenentēs.
 hūc geminās nunc flecte aciēs, hanc aspice gentem
 Rōmānōsque tuōs. hīc Caesar et omnis Iulī
 35 prōgeniēs māgnū caelī ventūra sub axem.
 hīc vir, hīc est, tibi quem prōmittī saepius audīs,
 Augustus Caesar, divī genus, aurea condet
 saecula quī rūsus Latiō rēgnāta per arva
 Sāturnō quondam, super et Garamantas et Indōs
 40 prōferet imperium; iacet extrā sīdera tellūs,
 extrā annī sōlisque viās, ubi caelifer Atlās
 axem umerō torquet stellis ārdentibus aptum.
 hūius in adventum iam nunc et Caspia rēgna
 respōnsīs horrent dīvum et Maeōtia tellūs,
 45 et septemgeminī turbant trepida ōstia Nīlī.
 nec vērō Alcīdēs tantum tellūris obīvit,
 fīxerit acripedem cervam licet, aut Erymanthī

pācārit nemora et Lernam tremefēcerit arcū;
 nec quī pampineīs victor iuga flectit habēnīs
 Liber, agēns celsō Nysae dē vertice tigrēs. 50
 et dubitāmus adhūc virtūtem extendere factīs,
 aut metus Ausoniā prohibet cōsistere terrā?
 quis procul ille autem rāmīs insīgnis olivae
 sacra ferēs? nōscō crīnēs incānaque menta
 rēgis Rōmānī, prīmam quī lēgibus urbem 55
 fundābit Curibus parvīs et paupere terrā
 mīssus in imperium māgnū. cui deinde subībit
 ōtia quī rumpet patriae residēsque movēbit
 Tullus in arma virōs et iam dēsuetā triumphīs
 āgmina. quem iūxtā sequitur iactantior Ancus 60
 nunc quoque iam nimium gaudēns populāribus aurīs.
 vīs et Tarquiniōs rēgēs animamque superbam
 ultōris Brūtī, fascēsque vidēre receptōs?
 cōsulis imperium hīc prīmus saevāsque secūrēs
 accipiet, nātōsque pater nova bella moventēs 65
 ad poenam pulchrā prō libertāte vocābit,
 infēlix! utcumque ferent ea facta minōrēs
 vincet amor patriae laudumque immēnsa cupīdō.
 quīn Deciōs Drūsōsque procul saevumque secūrī
 aspice Torquātum et referentem sīgna Camillum. 70
 illae autem paribus quās fulgere cernis in armīs,
 concordēs animae nunc et dum nocte premuntur,
 heu quantum inter sē bellum, sī lūmina vītae
 attigerint, quantās aciēs strāgemque ciēbunt,
 aggeribus socer Alpīnīs atque arce Monoeci 75
 dēscendēns, gener adversīs instructus Eōīs!
 nē, puerī, nē tanta animīs adsuēscite bella
 neu patriae validās in vīscera vertite vīrēs;
 tūque prior, tū parce, genus quī dūcis Olympō,
 prōice tēla manū, sanguis meus!— 80
 ille triumphātā Capitōlia ad alta Corinthō
 victor aget currum caesis insīgnis Achīvīs.

ēruet ille Argōs Agamemnoniāsque Mycēnās
 ipsumque Aeacidēn, genus armipotentis Achillī,
 85 ultus avōs Trōiae templa et temerāta Minervae.
 quis tē, magne Catō, tacitum aut tē, Cosse, relinquat?
 quis Gracchī genus aut geminōs, duo fulmina bellī,
 Scīpiadās, clādem Libyae, parvōque potentem
 Fabricium, vel tē sulcō, Serrāne, serentem?
 90 quō fessum rapitis, Fabiī? tū Māximus ille es,
 ūnus quī nōbīs cūctandō restituis rem.
 excūdent aliī spīrantia mollius aera,
 crēdō equidem, vīvōs ducent dē marmore voltūs,
 ōrābunt causās melius, caelīque meātūs
 95 dēscribent radiō et surgentia sīdera dicent:
 tū regere imperiō populōs, Rōmāne, mementō
 (hae tibi erunt artēs), pācisque impōnere mōrem,
 parcere subiectīs et dēbellāre superbōs.'

VOCABULARY

A

ā (**ab**), *prep.* with *abl.* (1) from, (2) by (with nouns signifying persons).

abdicō, -āre, *v.a.* deny, refuse; (with *sē*), abdicate.

abdō, -ere, -didī, -ditum, *v.a.* hide, conceal.

abeō, -ire, -ivi or -iī, -itum, *v.n.* go away, depart (**ab** + **eō**).

ābiciō, -ere, -iēcī, -iectum, *v.a.* throw away, throw down.

abiēgnus, -a, -um, *adj.* of fir.

abigō, -ere, -ēgī, -āctum, *v.a.* drive away.

abnuō, -ere, -ui, -ūtum, *v.a.* refuse.

abolēscō, -ere, -ēvī, *v.n.* decay, cease.

abscindō, -ere, -scidi, -scissum, *v.a.* cut off.

absentia, -ae, *f.* absence.

abstergeō, -ēre, -rsī, -rsum, *v.a.* wipe away.

absūmō, -ere, -sūmpsi, -sūmp-tum, *v.a.* take away, use up.

ac, *conj.* and.

accēdō, -ere, -cēssi, -cēssum, *v.n.* approach.

accelerō, -āre, *v.a.* and *n.* hasten.

accendō, -ere, -dī, -sum, *v.a.* kindle.

accēnsus, -a, -um, *adj.* fired.

accēssus, -ūs, *m.* approach.

accidō, -ere, -cidi, *v.n.* (1) fall upon; (2) befall, happen.

accipiō, -ere, -cēpi, -ceptum, *v.a.* receive, accept.

accola, -ae, *c.* neighbour.

accumbō, -ere, -cubi, -cubitum, *v.n.* lie beside.

accūrātē, *adv.* carefully.

accūsō, -āre, *v.a.* accuse, charge.

ācer, -ris, -re, *adj.* keen.

acerbitās, -ātis, *f.* bitterness, sorrow.

acerbus, -a, -um, *adj.* bitter.

acervātīm, *adv.* in heaps, (with) many at a time.

Achillēs, -ae, *m.* Achilles, famous hero in the Trojan war.

Achivi, -ōrum, *m. pl.* the Greeks.

Achivus, -a, -um, *adj.* Achaean, Grecian.

aciēs, -ēi, *f.* (1) sharp sight, sight; (2) eye; (3) battle-line.

aconitum, -i, *n.* aconite, a poisonous plant.

acquirō, -ere, -quisivi, -quisi-tum, *v.a.* get.

acuō, -ere, -ui, -ūtum, *v.a.* sharpen.

ad, *prep.* with *acc.* (1) to, (2) at, (3) near.

adaequō, -āre, *v.a.* equal.

addō, -ere, -didī, -ditum, *v.a.* add.

adducō, -ere, -dūxi, -ductum, *v.a.* bring or lead to.

adeō, -ire, -iī, or -ivi, -itum, *v.n.* approach, come to or before.

adeō, *adv.* (1) so much, so; (2) indeed.

adferō, -ferre, attuli, allātum, *v.a.* bring forward, bring; cause; allege.

adfinis, -is, -e, *adj.* kindred.

adfirmō, -āre, v.a. assert, affirm.
adhaereō, -ēre, -haesi, -haesum, v.n. stick to.

adhibeō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, v.a.
 (1) bring to, apply; (2) summon; (3) employ.

adhortātiō, -ōnis, f. encouragement.

adhūc, adv. hitherto.

adiaceō, -ēre, -uī, v.n. lie near.

adigō, -ere, -ēgī, -āctum, v.a.
 drive, bring to or up; *of a weapon*, drive home.

adimō, -ere, -ēmī, -emptum, v.a. take away.

adipiscor, -ī, adeptus sum, dep. v.a. gain, obtain.

aditus, -ūs, m. (1) *abstract*, approach, access; (2) *concrete*, access, entrance.

adiungō, -ere, -nxi, -nctum, v.a. add.

adiūtō, -āre, v.a. help, assist.

adiūtor, -ōris, m. helper.

adiuvō, -āre, -iūvi, -iūtum, v.a.
 aid, assist.

adluō, -ere, -uī, v.a. wash against, bathe.

administrō, -āre, v.a. manage, conduct, govern.

admirātiō, -ōnis, f. wonder.

admīror, -ārī, -ātus sum, v. dep.
 admire.

admittō, -ere, -misi, -missum, v.a. admit; perpetrate, commit.

admodum, adv. much, many, as many as.

admoveō, -ēre, -ōvi, -ōtum, v.a.
 move up to; *pass.* rise toward.

adnuō, -ere, -uī, -ūtum, v.n.
 assent, approve.

adolēscō, -ere, -ēvi, v.n. grow up.

adorior, -irī, -ortus sum, v. dep.
 attack.

adprobō, -āre, v.a. approve.

adrēmigō, -āre, v.n. row towards.

adsciscō, -ere, -scivi, -scitum, v.a. admit, summon. [*assign*].

adscribō, -ere, -psi, -ptum, v.a.

adsevērō, -āre, v.a. assert positively, affirm; prove.

adsideō, -ēre, -sēdi, -sessum, v.n. sit by, tend.

adsiduus, -a, -um, adj. busy, assiduous; continual, incessant.

adsuēscō, -ere, -ēvi, -ētum, v.a.
 accustom, habituate.

adsum, -esse, -fui, v.n. be present.

adsūmō, -ere, -sūmpsi, -sūmptum, v.a. take to one's self, adopt, choose.

adsurgō, -ere, -surrēxi, -surrēctum, v.n. rise up, rise.

adulēscēns, -entis, m. and f. a youth.

adulēscēntia, -ae, f. youth.

advehō, -ere, -vexi, -vectum, v.a. bring to or in; **advectus, immigrant.**

advena, -ae, m. and f. subst. foreigner, stranger; *adj.* foreign, strange.

adveniō, -ire, -vēni, -ventum, v.n. come near, approach.

adventus, -ūs, m. arrival.

adversārius, -a, -um, adj. and noun, adversary, opponent.

adversor, -ārī, -versātus sum, dep. v.n. oppose.

adversus, prep. with acc. against.

adversus, -a, -um, adj. opposite, face to face. [*off* to.

advolō, -āre, v.a. fly to, hasten

advolvō, -ere, -volvī, -volūtum, v.a. roll before; *in pass.* prostrate one's self.

Aeacidēs, -ae, m. a descendant of Aeacus. [*temple*].

aedēs, -is, f. plur. house; *sing.*

aedificātor, -ōris, m. builder.

aedificium, -i, n. building.

aedificō, -āre, v.a. build.

aedilicius, -a, -um, adj. belonging to an aedile; *as noun*, exaedile.

aedilis, -is, m. aedile.

aeger, -ra, -rum, adj. sick, suffering, sad.

aegrē, adv. with difficulty, scarcely, reluctantly; **aegrē patior, take in bad part.**

aemulātiō, -ōnis, f. rivalry.
aequē, adv. equally.
aequitās, -ātis, f. fairness.
aequō, -āre, v.a. equal.
aerārium, -iī, n. the treasury.
aeripes, -pedis, adj. bronze-footed.
aerumna, -ae, f. sorrow.
aes, aeris, n. bronze, money;
aes aliēnum, debt.
aestimō, -āre, v.a. value, weigh, estimate.
aestuō, -āre, v.n. rage, burn; be agitated or excited.
aetās, -ātis, f. age.
aeternitās, -ātis, f. eternity.
aeternus, -a, -um, adj. everlasting. [heavenly.
aetherius, -a, -um, adj. ethereal,
Āfer, Āfri, m. an African.
afferō, -ferre, attulī, allātum, v.a. bring to (= adferō).
afficiō, -ere, -fēcī, -fectum, v.a. bring into a certain state; (1) bestow upon, grace with; (2) visit with, inflict upon.
affirmō, -āre, v.a. assert.
affluō, -ere, -flūxī, -flūxum, v.n. abound.
Agamemnonius, -a, -um, adj. Agamemnonian, of Agamemnon.
ager, agrī, m. field, territory.
agger, -eris, m. mound, barrier.
aggredior, -gredi, -gressus sum, v.a. attack.
agitō, -āre, v.a. toss about, agitate, disturb; revolve, consider, discuss.
āgmen, -inis, n. band, troop, army (on the march).
āgnōscō, -ere, -nōvī, -nitum, v.a. recognize.
agō, -ere, ēgī, āctum, v.a. (1) drive; (2) do, perform, act; (3) render (thanks), pass (a life).
agrestis, -is, -e, adj. and noun, rustic, countryman.
agricultūra, -ae, f. agriculture.
aiō, defect. verb, say.

alacritās, -ātis, f. keenness.
Alba, -ae, f., or Alba Longa, Alba Longa, the mother-city of Rome, built by Ascanius on Mt. Albanus. [Alban.
Albānus, -a, -um, adj. of Alba,
albus, -a, -um, adj. white.
Alcidēs, -ae, m. descendant of Alceus, usually = Hercules, his grandson.
alibi, adv. elsewhere.
aliēnigena, -ae, m. foreigner, alien (*also as adj.*).
aliēnus, -a, -um, adj. of another, foreign.
aliō, adv. elsewhere.
aliquamdiū, adv. for some time, for a while. [length.
aliquandō, adv. sometime, at
aliquantisper, adv. for a while.
aliquantō, adv. a little.
aliquantum, adv. somewhat.
aliquot, indecl. adj. some, several.
aliquotiēns, adv. at times.
aliter, adv. otherwise. [another.
alius, -a, -um, adj. and pr. other,
allevō, -āre, v.a. lift up.
alligō, -āre, v.a. bind to, attach to; **sē alligō,** confine one's attention to.
alō, -ere, -uī, -itum or altum, v.a. nourish.
Alpinus, -a, -um, adj. Alpine.
altāria, -ium, n. pl. high altar.
alter, -a, -um, adj. the other (of two); **alter...alter,** the one...the other.
alternus, -a, -um, adj. one after the other, alternate; **alternīs, abl. pl.** by turns.
altitudō, -inis, f. height, depth.
altrix, -icis, adj. nourishing.
altum, -i, n. a height.
altus, -a, -um, adj. high; deep.
alumnus, -i, m. nursling.
amāns, -antis, adj. loving; *m.* lover.
ambō, -ae, -ō, num. both.
ambulō, -āre, v.n. walk, strut.
āmēns, -mentis, adj. mad.
amicitia, -ae, f. friendship.

- amittō, -ere, -mīsī, -mīssum,**
v.a. let go, lose.
ammentum, -ī, n. strap or thong.
amnis, -is, m. river.
amō, -āre, v.a. love.
amoenus, -a, -um, adj. pleasant,
 charming.
āmoveō, -ēre, -mōvī, -mōtum,
v.a. remove.
amplexor, -ī, -plexus sum,
v. dep. embrace.
amplitūdō, -inis, f. size.
amplius, comp. adv. of amplus,
 more, further.
amputō, -āre, v.a. cut away.
an, conj. in alternative ques-
tions, or, whether.
anceps, ancipitis, adj. doubtful.
anguis, -is, m. and f. snake.
angustiae, -ārum, f. pl. nar-
 rowness; defile.
angustus, -a, -um, adj. narrow.
anima, -ae, f. breath, life, soul.
animadvertō, -ere, -vertī, -ver-
sum, v.a. notice, observe;
with in and acc. punish.
animal, -is, n. animal.
animus, -ī, m. (1) mind, in-
 tellect. (2) heart, feeling, dis-
 position; spirit, courage. (3)
 will, purpose.
Anna Perenna, f. Italian god-
 dess of the returning year.
annālēs, -ium, m. pl. annals,
 records.
annitor, -ī, -nīsus sum, v. dep.
 strive.
annus, -ī, m. year.
ante, adv. and prep. with acc.
 before.
antecēdō, -ere, -cēssī, -cēssum,
v.a. go before, surpass.
antecursor, -ōris, m. forerunner;
in plur. advanced guard,
 scouts.
anteferō, -ferre, -tullī, -lātum,
v.a. bear before; prefer.
anteveniō, -ire, -vēnī, -ventum,
v.a. come before.
antiquus, -a, -um, adj. ancient,
 old.
- antistō, -stāre, -stetī, v.n.** ex-
 cel.
anus, -ūs, f. old woman.
ānxius, -a, -um, adj. distressed,
 troubled.
aper, aprī, m. boar.
aperiō, -īre, -uī, apertum, v.a.
 open.
apertē, adj. openly.
apparātus, -ūs, m. equipment,
 preparation.
appāreō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, v.n.
 appear.
appellō, -āre, v.a. call.
appellō, -ere, -pullī, -pulsum,
v.a. bring to land.
appōnō, -ere, -posuī, -positum,
v.a. place near.
appropinquō, -āre, v.n. come
 near, approach.
aptus, -a, -um, adj. fit, suited.
apud, prep. with acc. with, at,
 by, before. **apud mē,** at my
 house.
aquila, -ae, f. (1) eagle; (2)
 standard of the legion, on
 which was an eagle.
aquor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep.
v.n. draw water.
arātrum, -ī, n. plough.
arbiter, -trī, m. judge.
arbitrium, -ī, n. decision.
arbitror, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep.
v.n. judge, think, consider.
arbor, -oris, f. tree.
arceō, -ēre, -uī, v.a. keep off.
arcessō, -ere, -ivī, -itum, v.a.
 summon.
arctus, -a, -um, adj. tight.
arcus, -ūs, m. bow.
ārdēns, -entis, adj. burning,
 eager.
ārdeō, -ēre, -sī, -sum, v.n. be
 on fire.
arduus, -a, -um, adj. high, steep;
 difficult, hard, arduous.
argilla, -ae, f. clay.
Argos, n. Argos, capital of
 Argolis in the Peloponnese.
argūmentum, -ī, n. argument,
 proof.

armentum, -ī, *n.* cattle, herd.
 armilla, -ae, *f.* bracelet.
 armipotēns, -entis, *adj.* mighty in arms.
 armō, -āre, *v.a.* arm.
 armum, -ī, *n.* weapon, arm.
 arō, -āre, *v.a.* plough; (*of paper*) scribble over.
 arrēctus, -a, -um, *adj.* alert.
 arripō, -ere, -uī, -reptum, *v.a.* snatch. [*arte*, plain.
 ars, artis, *f.* art; artifice. sine
 artifex, -icis, *m. or f.* maker.
 artus, -ūs, *n.* limb.
 arvum, -ī, *n.* cultivated land, field.
 arx, arcis, *f.* height, citadel.
 as, assis, *m.* Roman copper coin of small value; *translate* farthing.
 ascendō, -ere, -dī, -sum, *v.a.* ascend, go up.
 ascēsus, -ūs, *m.* climbing.
 asellus, -ī, *m.* ass.
 asper, -era, -erum, *adj.* rough, uneven.
 asperitās, -ātis, *f.* severity.
 aspernor, -ārī, *v. dep.* despise, spurn.
 aspiciō, -ere, -spexī, -spectum, *v.a.* behold.
 Assaracus, -ī, *m.* Assaracus, king of Phrygia, son of Tros, father of Capys, grandfather of Anchises.
 assēsus, -ūs, *m.* agreement, shout of assent.
 asserō, -ere, -uī, -tum, *v.a.* set free.
 assiduus, -a, -um, *adj.* continuous.
 assuēfaciō, -ere, -fēcī, -factum, *v.a.* accustom.
 astrum, -ī, *n.* star.
 at, *conj.* but.
 atque, *conj.* and.
 atquē, *adv.* and yet.
 ātrium, -iī, *n.* hall.
 atrōx, -ōcis, *adj.* fierce, spirited.
 attentus, -a, -um, *adj.* attentive.
 atterō, -ere, -trivī, -tritum, *v.a.* wear.

attexō, -ere, -texui, -textum, *v.a.* weave on to, attach to.
 Atticus, -a, -um, *adj.* Attic.
 attingō, -ere, -tigi, -tāctum, *v.a.* touch; reach; engage in.
 attonitus, -a, -um, *adj.* amazed.
 attribuō, -ere, -uī, -ūtum, *v.a.* assign to, give.
 auctiōnārius, -a, -um, *adj.* pertaining to an auction.
 auctor, -ōris, *m.* beginner, originator, author. [*authority*.
 auctōritās, -ātis, *f.* influence,
 audācia, -ae, *f.* boldness.
 audāx, -ācis, *adj.* bold, daring.
 audeō, -ēre, ausus sum, *semi-dep. v.a.* dare, venture.
 audiō, -īre, *v.a.* hear.
 auferō, -ferre, abstuli, ablātum, *v.a.* carry, take away, remove, steal.
 augeō, -ēre, auxī, auctum, *v.a.* increase, swell.
 aura, -ae, *f.* air, breeze.
 aureus, -a, -um, *adj.* golden.
 aurīga, -ae, *m.* charioteer.
 auris, -is, *f.* ear.
 Ausonius, -a, -um, *adj.* Ausonian, Italian.
 auspicātus, -a, -um, *adj.* lucky.
 auspiciū, -iī, *n.* augury, omen, auspice.
 auspīcor, -ārī, *v. dep.* make a beginning.
 aut, *adv. or.* aut...aut, either ...or.
 autem, *conj.* moreover, but.
 auxiliārius, -a, -um, *adj.* auxiliary.
 auxiliū, -iī, *n.* (1) help, assistance; (2) auxiliary force.
 avāritia, -ae, *f.* greed, avarice.
 avē, hail!
 āvellō, -ere, -vellī or -vulsī, -vulsum, *v.a.* tear away, pluck.
 Avernus, -a, -um, *adj.* of Avernus, a lake in S. Italy, near Cumae, where was the entrance to the Lower world. Avernus, *sc. lacus*, Lake Avernus.

āversus, -a, -um, *adj.* turned away from.
āvertō, -ere, -tī, -sum, *v.a. and n.* turn away or aside.
avidus, -a, -um, *adj.* greedy.
avus, -ī, *m.* (1) grandfather, (2) ancestor.
āxis, -is, *m.* axle; axis of the earth, pole; the heavens.

B

Bactra, -ōrum, *n.pl.* chief city of Bactria, a province of the Persian empire.
baculum, -ī, *n.* stick.
Bāiānus, -a, -um, *adj.* belonging to Baiāe, at Baiāe (a resort on the coast of Campania).
balteus, -ī, *m.* sword-belt.
barba, -ae, *f.* beard.
barbarus, -a, -um, *adj.* foreign; *subst.* foreigner, barbarian.
beātus, -a, -um, *adj.* happy, blessed.
bellātor, -ōris, *m.* warrior.
bellicōsus, -a, -um, *adj.* warlike.
bellō, -āre, *v.n.* make war.
bellua, -ae, *f.* beast.
bellum, -ī, *n.* war.
bellus, -a, -um, *adj.* beautiful.
Bēnācus, -ī, *m.* now Lake Garda.
bene, *adv.* well.
beneficium, -iī, *n.* kindness.
benignē, *adv.* kindly.
benignitās, -ātis, *f.* kindness.
benignus, -a, -um, *adj.* kind.
Berecyntius, -a, -um, *adj.* of Mt. Berecyntus, in Phrygia, where Cybele was worshipped.
bibō, -ere, -ī, -itum, *v.a.* drink.
biceps, -cipitis, *adj.* two-headed.
bīdūm, -ī, *n.* space of two days.
bis, *adv.* twice.
blandus, -a, -um, *adj.* coaxing, fascinating.
Boeōtīi, -iōrum, *m.pl.* the Boeotians.
Bōla, -ae, *f.* Bola, old Latin town, situation unknown.
bona, -ōrum, *n.pl.* goods.

bonus, -a, -um, *adj.* good.
bracchium, -iī, *n.* arm.
brevis, -is, -e, *adj.* short.
Britannia, -ae, *f.* Britain.
Brundusium, -iī, *n.* Brundisium, mod. Brindisi.
būcina, -ae, *f.* trumpet.

C

cadāver, -eris, *n.* corpse.
cadō, -ere, cecidī, cāsūm, *v.n.* fall.
cādūceus, -ī, *m.* herald's staff.
caecus, -a, -um, *adj.* blind.
caedēs, -is, *f.* slaughter, massacre.
caedō, -ere, cecidī, caesūm, *v.a.* cut, kill.
caelicola, -ae, *m.* a dweller in heaven, a god. [ing.
caelifer, -a, -um, *adj.* sky-bearing.
caelum, -ī, *n.* sky, atmosphere.
caerimōnium, -ī, *n.* ceremony.
caeruleus and caerulus, -a, -um, *adj.* blue.
caespes, -itis, *m.* cut sod or turf, turf.
calamitās, -ātis, *f.* disaster.
calamus, -ī, *m.* reed.
Calēdonia, -ae, *f.* Caledonia, Scotland.
caleō, -ēre, caluī, *v.n.* to be warm or hot, to glow.
calidus, -a, -um, *adj.* warm.
callidus, -a, -um, *adj.* shrewd, cunning.
cālō, -ōnis, *m.* camp-follower.
Camillus, M. Furius, name of a consul who recovered Rome from the Gauls.
campus, -ī, *m.* plain.
candidus, -a, -um, *adj.* dazzling, white, bright; favourable.
canis, -is, *m. and f.* dog.
canō, -ere, cecinī, cantūm, *v.a.* sing.
canōn, -onis, *m.* rule.
canōrus, -a, -um, *adj.* sounding, tuneful. [ing.
cantābundus, -a, -um, *adj.* sing-

- cantō, -āre, v.a. sing.**
cānus, -a, -um, adj. white.
capessō, -ere, -ivī, -itum, v.a.
 take.
capillus, -ī, m. a hair; *pl.* hair.
capio, -ere, cēpi, captum, v.a.
 take, capture.
capitālis, -is, -e, adj. capital,
i.e. affecting one's *caput* or
 citizenship.
Capitōlium, -iī, n. the Capitol,
 temple of Jupiter at Rome.
captivitās, -ātis, f. captivity.
captivus, -ī, m. prisoner.
captō, -āre, v.a. take.
caput, -itis, n. (1) head, (2)
 position as citizen. [Longa.
Capys, -yos, m. king of Alba
carcer, -eris, m. prison.
careō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, v.n. be
 without.
carnificīna, -ae, f. torture.
carō, carnis, f. flesh.
carpentum, -ī, n. two-wheeled
 coach.
Carthāginiēnsis, -is, -e, Cartha-
ginian.
Carthāgō, -inis, f. Carthage.
cārus, -a, -um, adj. dear.
casa, -ae, f. cottage, hut.
caseus, -ī, m. cheese.
Caspius, -a, -um, adj. Caspian.
castellum, -ī, n. fort.
castra, -ōrum, n. pl. camp.
Castrum Inui, Castrum Inui,
 an old Latin town on the
 coast.
cāsus, -ūs, m. chance, mishap.
catella, -ae, f. lap-dog.
catēna, -ae, f. chain.
Catō, -ōnis, m. Cato, cognomen
 of several famous Romans,
 among whom was M. Porcius
 Cato, the Censor, B.C. 234-
 149, opponent of Carthage.
Catullus, -ī, m. Catullus, a
 famous Roman poet (84-54
 B.C.).
causa, -ae, f. cause, reason.
cautē, adv. cautiously.
cautēs, -is, f. rock.
- caveō, -ēre, cāvī, cautum, v.a.**
 beware of; *v.n.* beware.
cavus, -a, -um, adj. hollow.
cēdō, -ere, cēssī, cēssum, v.n.
 withdraw, depart, yield; *v.a.*
 concede, grant.
cedrus, -ī, f. (1) cedar; (2) cedar
 oil, with which the backs of
 books were polished for pre-
 servation.
celebrō, -āre, v.a. celebrate.
celer, -eris, -ere, adj. swift.
celeritās, -ātis, f. quickness,
 speed.
celeriter, adv. quickly.
cēlia, -ae, f. beer.
cēlō, -āre, v.a. hide.
celsus, -a, -um, adj. tall, lofty.
cēna, -ae, f. dinner.
cēnseō, -ēre, -uī, -sum, v.a.
 think, ordain.
cēnsōrius, -a, -um, adj. belong-
 ing to a censor; censorious.
cēnsus, -ūs, m. census.
centum, num. a hundred.
centuriātus, -a, -um, part.
 divided into centuries.
centuriō, -ōnis, m. centurion.
certāmen, -inis, n. contest.
certē, adv. surely; at any rate.
certō, adv. certainly, surely.
certus, -a, -um, adj. fixed, settled;
certiōrem facere, inform.
cerva, -ae, f. a hind.
cervix, -icis, f. neck.
cēssō, -āre, v.n. or a. loiter, be
 without.
cēterum, conj. however, but.
cēterus, -a, -um, adj. the other;
pl. cēterī, the rest.
ceu, adv. as it were, like.
charta, -ae, f. paper.
chorēa, -ēae, f. dance.
cibāria, -ōrum, n. pl. pro-
 visions.
cibus, -ī, m. food.
cicātrix, -icis, f. scar.
cieō, -ēre, civī, citum, v.a.
 arouse.
cingō, -ere, cīnxi, cīnctum, v.a.
 surround, bind.

cingula, -ae, *f.* girth.
 circā, *prep.* with acc. around.
 circiter, *prep.* with acc., and *adv.* about.
 circuitus, -ūs, *m.* a going round, compass, circumference.
 circum, *adv.* and *prep.* with acc. round, around.
 circumarō, -āre, *v.a.* plough round.
 circumcidō, -ere, -cīdī, -cīsum, *v.a.* cut round, cut.
 circumdō, -dare, -dedī, -datum, *v.a.* surround (*circum* and *dō*).
 circumferō, -ferre, -tulī, -lātum, *v.a.* carry round.
 circumfundo, -ere, -fūdī, -fūsum, *v.a.* pour round; *in pass.* surround.
 circummittō, -ere, -mīsī, -mīsum, *v.a.* send round.
 circumsedeō, -ēre, -sēdī, -sesum, *v.a.* blockade.
 circumsiliō, -īre, *v.n.* spring, hop around.
 circumsisitō, -ere, -stetī, *v.a.* and *n.* stand round, surround.
 circumsonō, -āre, -uī, -itum, *v.a.* sound around. [round at.
circumspectō, -āre, v.a. look
circumstantia, -ae, f. standing round, surrounding. [pass.
circumvallō, -āre, v.a. encom-
circumvehō, -ere, -vēxī, -vec-
tum, v.a. carry round; *in*
passive, go round.
 circumveniō, -īre, -vēnī, -ventum, *v.a.* surround.
 circus, -ī, *m.* circus.
 citō, -āre, *v.a.* call, summon.
 cito, *adv.* quickly. [side of.
 citrā, *prep.* with acc. on this
 civillis, -is, -e, *adj.* civil.
 civis, -is, *m.* and *f.* citizen.
 civitās, -ātis, *f.* state.
 clādēs, -is, *f.* slaughter.
 clamō, -āre, *v.n.* call, cry out;
v.a. call to or upon, invoke.
 clamor, -ōris, *m.* shout.

clamys, -dis, *f.* clamys, cloak.
 clandestinus, -a, -um, *adj.* secret.
 clāritās, -ātis, *f.* splendour, celebrity, renown.
 clāritūdō, -inis, *f.* renown.
 clārus, -a, -um, *adj.* (1) clear, bright, distinct; (2) famous, illustrious.
 clāssiārius, -ī, *m.* marine.
 clāssis, -is, *f.* fleet.
 claudō, -ere, -sī, -sum, *v.a.* shut, enclose.
 claustrum, -ī, *n.* bar, bolt.
 clāvus, -ī, *m.* purple stripe on a toga.
 cliēns, -entis, *m.* dependant, vassal.
 Clitumnus, -ī, *m.* Clitumnus, a river in Umbria.
 coalēscō, -ere, -aluī, *v.n.* grow.
 coccus, -ī, *m.* saffron.
 coclea, -ae, *f.* snail.
 Cocles, -itis, family name of Horatius Cocles, who, in the war against Porsenna, defended a bridge alone.
 coeō, -īre, -īvī, or -īī, -itum, *v.n.* come or go together.
 coepl, coeptum, *defect. v.a.* and *n.* begin.
 coerceō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, *v.a.* restrain.
 cōgnātiō, -ōnis, *f.* relationship.
 cōgnōmen, -inis, *n.* surname, family name.
 cōgnōminō, -āre, *v.a.* surname.
 cōgnōscō, -ere, -nōvī, -nitum, *v.a.* ascertain, learn.
 cōgō, -ere, coēgī, coāctum, *v.a.* (1) collect, (2) compel.
 cohaereō, -ēre, -haesī, -haesum, *v.n.* stick.
 cohors, -ortis, *f.* a cohort, or one-tenth of a legion.
 cohortātiō, -ōnis, *f.* exhortation.
 cohortor, -ārī, -hortātus sum, *dep. v.a.* encourage, exhort.
 collābor, -ī, collāpsus sum, *dep. v.a.* fall in, fall, sink.

Collātīnus, -a, -um, adj. of Collatia, an old Sabine town near Rome.

collaudō, -āre, v.a. praise highly.

collēga, -ae, m. colleague.

collis, -is, m. hill, slope.

collocō, -āre, v.a. place.

colloquor, -ī, -locūtus sum, dep. v.n. confer, parley.

collum, -ī, n. neck.

colō, -ere, -uī, cultum, v.a.

(1) cultivate. (2) dwell, inhabit. (3) care for, protect; cherish, practise. (4) worship.

colōnia, -ae, f. colony, colonization.

colōrātus, -a, -um, adj. sunburnt.

columba, -ae, f. dove.

columna, -ae, f. pillar.

coma, -ae, f. (1) hair, (2) foliage.

comes, -itis, m. and f. companion.

cōmis, -is, -e, adj. courteous, kind.

cōmiter, adv. courteously.

comitium, -iī, n. the comitium, place near the forum where the Romans assembled to vote.

comitor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. v.a. accompany.

commemorō, -āre, v.a. relate.

commendō, -āre, v.a. set off, make agreeable.

comminus, adv. at close quarters, hand to hand.

commisceō, -ēre, -mīscui, -mīxtum, v.a. mix together, mingle, confuse.

committō, -ere, -mīsī, -mīssum, v.a. (1) send or bring together;

committere pugnam or proelium, to join battle. (2) do, commit.

commodē, adv. advantageously.

commodum, -ī, n. advantage, profit.

commoveō, -ēre, -mōvī, -mōtum, v.a. remove, disturb, agitate, disquiet.

commūnicō, -āre, v.a. share.

commūniō, -ire, v.a. fortify strongly.

commūnis, -is, -e, adj. common, general.

commūtō, -āre, v.a. change.

comparō, -āre, v.a. prepare; arrange; procure, obtain.

compellō, -āre, v.a. address.

comperiō, -ire, -perui, -pertum, v.a. find, discover, ascertain.

compitum, -ī, n. cross-roads.

compleō, -ēre, -plēvī, -plētum, v.a. fill up, fill.

complexus, -ūs, m. embrace.

complōrō, -āre, v.a. bewail, lament.

complūrēs, -ium, adj. several, very many.

compōnō, -ere, -posui, -positum, v.a. arrange. [convey.

comportō, -āre, v.a. collect,

compos, -otis, adj. possessed of.

compositus, -a, -um, adj. arranged; **ex compositō,** by agreement. [sum, v.a. check.

comprimō, -ere, -pressi, -prescomprobō, -āre, v.a. approve.

computō, -āre, v.a. count.

cōnātus, -ūs, m. attempt.

concerpō, -ere, -cerpsī, -cerptum, pull in pieces.

concidō, -ere, -cidī, v.n. fall down, fall. [up, destroy.

concido, -ere, -cidī, -cisum, cut

concilium, -ī, n. council.

concitō, -āre, v.a. rouse up, stir up. [out.

conclāmō, -āre, v.n. shout, cry

concordia, -ae, f. harmony.

concors, -ordis, adj. of the same mind, agreeing, at one.

concremō, -āre, v.a. burn.

concumbō, -ere, -cubi, -cubitum, v.n. lie down together.

concurrō, -ere, -curri, -cursum, v.n. run together, assemble.

concurso, -āre, v.n. run to and fro. [gether, crowd.

concursum, -ūs, m. running to-

condiciō, -ōnis, f. terms, condition.

condicō, -ere, -xi, -ctum, v.a.
agree, proclaim.

conditor, -ōris, m. founder.

condō, -ere, -didī, -ditum, v.a.
(1) found, establish, build;
store up; (2) hide, bury.

conductiō, -ōnis, f. hiring.

cōnferō, -ferre, -tuli, -lātum, v.a. (1) bring together, collect;
(2) compare; (3) **cōnferre sē**,
betake one's self; (4) ascribe,
attribute.

cōnferthus, -a, -um, adj. dense,
crowded.

cōnfessiō, -ōnis, f. admission.

cōnfestim, adv. immediately,
forthwith.

cōnficiō, -ere, -fēcī, -fectum, v.a. finish, digest (food).

cōnfidentia, -ae, f. confidence,
assurance.

cōnfidō, -ere, -fīsus sum, semi-depon. v.n. trust.

cōnfirmō, -āre, v.a. strengthen,
inspirit, reassure; assert, pro-
test.

cōnflagrō, -āre, v.n. burn, blaze;
be consumed.

cōnfligō, -ere, -fīxi, conflictum, v.n. fight. [*v.a.* pierce, stab.

cōnfodiō, -ere, -fōdī, -fossūm, v.a. collect; build, heap up.

congerō, -ere, -gessi, -gestum, v.a. collect; build, heap up.
congrātulor, -ārī, -ātus sum, v. dep. congratulate.

congregior, -ī, -gressus sum, v. dep. meet. [combat.

congressiō, -ōnis, f. meeting,
cōniciō, -ere, -iēcī, -iectum, v.a.
throw, cast, hurl.

coniugātiō, -ōnis, f. union.

coniunctus, -a, -um, adj. inti-
mate, friendly.

coniūrātiō, -ōnis, f. conspiracy.
coniūrō, -āre, v.n. swear to-
gether; conspire, plot.

connexus, -a, -um, adj. joined.

connubium, -ī, marriage.

cōnor, -ārī, cōnātus sum, dep. v.n. try, strive.

conqueror, -ī, -questus sum,

dep. v.a. and n. complain of,
bewail.

cōnsalūtō, -āre, v.a. greet.

cōnsanguineus, -a, -um, adj.
kindred. [depraved.

cōnscelerātus, -a, -um, part.

cōnscendō, -ere, -dī, -sum, v.a.
and n. climb up, ascend.

cōnscientia, -ae, f. (1) con-
sciousness, feeling, knowledge;
(2) conscience. [privy.

cōnsciūs, -a, -um, adj. conscious,
**cōnscrībō, -ere, -scripsi, -scrip-
tum, write; enlist, enrol.**

cōnscriptus, -a, -um, adj. en-
rolled.

cōnsecrātiō, -ōnis, f. consecration.

cōnsēnsus, -ūs, m. agreement.

cōnsentiō, -īre, -nsi, -nsum, v.n.
agree.

cōnservō, -āre, v.a. keep.

cōnsidō, -ere, -sēdī, -sessum, v.n. sit down, encamp, halt.

cōnsilium, -ī, n. plan, design,
purpose.

cōnsōlor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. v.a. cheer, comfort.

cōnspectus, -ūs, m. sight, view.

**cōnspiciō, -ere, -spēxi, -spec-
tum, v.a.** perceive, observe,
descry.

cōnspicor, -ārī, -ātus, dep. v.a.
see, perceive.

cōnspiciūs, -a, -um, adj. marked,
conspicuous.

cōnspirō, -āre, v.n. agree, con-
spire.

cōnstāns, -antis, adj. steadfast,
courageous.

cōnstantia, -ae, f. constancy,
perseverance.

cōnsternō, -āre, v.a. upset, ter-
rify.

cōnstīpō, -āre, v.a. crowd, press
close together.

cōnstituō, -ere, -ui, -ūtum, v.a.
set up, appoint, establish; *v.n.*
determine.

cōnstō, -āre, -stitī, -stātum, v.n. stand, stand fast; *impers.*
it is agreed.

- cōnsuēscō, -ere, -suēvī, -suētum, v.n.** be accustomed.
- cōnsuētūdō, -inis, f.** custom.
- cōnsul, -ulis, m.** consul.
- cōnsulāris, -is, -e, adj.** consular.
- cōnsulō, -ere, -uī, -ultum, v.a.**
and n. take counsel, consult.
- cōnsultō, -āre, v.a.** consult.
- cōnsultō, adv.** intentionally.
- cōnsultum, -ī, n.** decree.
- cōnsummō, -āre, v.a.** unite.
- cōnsumō, -ere, -sūmpsi, -sūmp-tum, v.a.** consume, destroy, waste, spend, employ.
- cōnsurgō, -ere, -surrēxi, -sur-rēctum, v.n.** rise up.
- contabulō, -āre, v.a.** line with planks.
- contemnō, -ere, -tempsi, -temp-tum, v.a.** despise.
- contemplātiō, -ōnis, f.** behold-ing, sight. [*dep.* survey.]
- contemplor, -ārī, -ātus sum, v.**
- contemptiō, -ōnis, f.** contempt.
- contendō, -ere, -dī, -tum, v.a.** stretch; strive for; direct; *v.n.* hasten; contend.
- contentiō, -ōnis, f.** strife.
- conterreo, -ēre, -terrui, -terri-tum, v.a.** thoroughly frighten, terrify.
- continēns, -ntis, adj.** contin-uous, unbroken; *as noun, f.* contin-ent.
- contineō, -ēre, -uī, -tentum, v.a.** keep, keep in, confine.
- contingō, -ere, -tigi, -tāctum, v.a.** touch, border upon, reach; *v.n.* happen, befall (gen. of good fortune); **contingit, im-pers.** it happens.
- continuō, adv.** forthwith.
- cōntiō, -ōnis, f.** assembly.
- contrā, prep. with acc.** against; opposite.
- contractus, -ūs, m.** bargain.
- contrahō, -ere, -trāxi, -trāctum, v.a.** draw together, draw in.
- contrōversia, -ae, f.** contention, dispute.
- contrōversus, -a, -um, adj.** dis-puted.
- contumēlia, -ae, f.** abuse, re-proach.
- conturbō, -āre, v.a.** throw into confusion, upset.
- convellō, -ere, -velli, -vulsum, v.a.** pull up.
- conveniō, -īre, -vēni, -ventum, v.n.** come together, agree.
- convenit, impersonal verb,** it is agreed.
- conventus, -ūs, m.** assembly; parade (of soldiers).
- convertō, -ere, -verti, -versum, v.a.** turn, turn towards, direct; change.
- convictus, -ūs, m.** intercourse, intimacy.
- coerior, -oriri, coortus sum, dep. v.n.** arise.
- cōpia, -ae, f. sing.** plenty, abun-dance, supply; *plur.* forces.
- cōpiōsus, -a, -um, adj.** well supplied.
- coquō, -ere, coxi, coctum, v.a.** cook; ripen.
- cor, cordis, n.** heart.
- Cora, -ae, f.** Cora, old Latin town in the territory of the Volsci.
- cōram, prep. with abl.** in the presence of, before; *adv.* be-fore.
- cordyla, -ae, f.** small tunny-fish.
- corium, -ī, n.** hide.
- cornicen, -inis, m.** horn-player.
- corōna, -ae, f.** crown.
- corpus, -oris, n.** body.
- corrigo, -ere, -rēxi, -rēctum, v.a.** correct.
- corripō, -ere, -ripui, -reptum, v.a.** seize, carry off (*sē corri-pere*, hasten); chide, reproach.
- corrumpō, -ere, -rūpi, -ruptum, v.a.** spoil, bribe, corrupt.
- cortina, -ae, f.** caldron.
- Cossus, -ī, m.** Ser. Corn. Cossus, who won the spolia opima B.C. 428.
- costa, -ae, f.** rib.

cotidiānus, -a, -um, adj. daily.
cotidiē, adv. daily.
crātēr, -ēris, m. mixing-bowl.
crātis, -is, f. wicker work; *milit.*
 fascines.
crēber, -ra, -rum, thick; fre-
 quent.
crēdibilis, -is, -e, adj. credible,
 trustworthy.
crēditor, -ōris, m. creditor.
crēdō, -ere, -didī, -ditum, v.a.
 entrust; trust, believe, sup-
 pose.
crēdulitās, -ātis, f. credulity.
crēdulus, -a, -um, adj. credulous,
 believing.
Cremera, -ae, f. river in Etruria.
cremō, -āre, v.a. burn.
creō, -āre, v.a. create, elect.
crēsco, -ere, crēvi, crētum, v.n.
 grow, increase. [crime.
crīmen, -inis, n. (1) charge; (2)
crīnis, -is, m. hair.
crīspus, -a, -um, adj. curly,
crista, -ae, f. crest. [curled.
crocus, -i, m. saffron.
cruciātus, -ūs, m. torture.
cruciō, -āre, v.a. kill.
crūdēlis, -is, -e, adj. cruel, harsh.
crūdēlitās, -ātis, f. cruelty.
crūdus, -a, -um, (1) raw, un-
 cooked; (2) unripe, imma-
 ture.
cruentus, -a, -um, adj. bloody.
cruur, -ōris, m. blood.
cubiculum, -i, n. bed-chamber.
cubō, -āre, -ui, -itum, v.n. lie
 down.
cucullus, -i, m. covering; (1)
 hood, (2) wrapper.
culīna, -ae, f. kitchen.
culmen, -inis, n. top, peak.
cultor, -ōris, m. tiller, culti-
 vator.
cultus, -ūs, m. culture, educa-
 tion.
cultus, -a, -um, adj. cultivated,
 decked out, adorned.
cum, prep. with abl. with.
cum, sub. conj. (1) when, (2)
 since, (3) although.

cumulō, -āre, v.a. heap up.
cunctātiō, -ōnis, f. delay.
cunctor, -ārī, dep. v.n. delay.
cunctus, -a, -um, adj. all.
cuneus, -i, m. (1) wedge, (2)
 troops drawn up in the form
 of a wedge.
cupidē, adv. eagerly.
cupiditās, -ātis, f. desire.
cupidō, -inis, f. desire, greed.
cupiō, -ere, -ivi or ii, -itum,
v.a. desire.
cūra, -ae, f. care, attention,
 concern, anxiety.
Curēs, -ium, m. and f. pl.
 Cures, chief ancient town of
 the Sabines.
cūria, -ae, f. senate-house.
cūrō, -āre, v.a. care for, attend
 to; *with ut*, take care to;
curā ut valeās, mind you
 keep well.
curro, -ere, cucurri, cursum,
v.n. run.
curtus, -a, -um, adj. short.
curvus, -a, -um, adj. curved; hol-
 low.
cūstōdia, -ae, f. guard.
cūstōs, -ōdis, m. guard, sentinel.
cyathus, -i, m. (1) ladle, (2) as
 measure.

D

damnō, -āre, v.a. condemn.
Dardanius, -a, -um, adj. of Dar-
 danus, Trojan.
datūrus, fut. part. of dō.
dea, -ae, f. goddess.
dēbellō, -āre, v.n. bring a war
 to an end; *v.a.* beat down,
 vanquish.
dēbeō, -ēre, -ui, -itum, v.a.
 owe.
dēbilitō, -āre, v.a. weaken.
dēcēdō, -ere, -cēssi, -cēssum,
v.n. retire, withdraw.
decemvir, -i, m. decemvir,
 member of the Board of Ten.
decemvirālis, -is, -e, adj. belong-
 ing to the decemvirs.

- decemvirātus, -ūs, m.** Board of Ten. [well shaped.
decēns, -entis, adj. becoming;
dēcertō, -āre, v.n. fight it out.
decet, decuit, impers. it becomes, it suits.
dēcidō, -ere, -cidī, -cāsūm, v.n. fall down, fall.
Decii, -ōrum, m. pl. the Decii, a gens to which belonged two plebeian consuls, who devoted themselves to death in battle.
decimus, -a, -um, num. tenth.
dēclāmō, -āre, v.n. declaim.
dēclārō, -āre, v.a. declare.
decorō, -āre, v.a. adorn, deck.
dēcurrō, -ere, -ī, -sum, v.n. run
decus, -oris, n. glory. [down.
dēcutiō, -ere, -cussī, -cussūm, v.a. strike down or off.
dēdecus, -oris, n. disgrace.
dēditiō, -ōnis, f. surrender. [up.
dēdō, -ere, -idī, -itum, v.a. give
dēdūcō, -ere, -dūxī, -ductum, v.a. lead down, escort.
dēfēnsō, -āre, v.a. defend.
dēfēnsor, -ōris, m. defender.
dēferō, -ferre, -tulī, -lātum, v.a. bring, bring down, deliver, allot.
dēfessus, -a, -um, adj. weary.
dēfetigātus, -a, -um, adj. tired.
dēficiō, -ere, -fēcl, -fectum, v.a. desert, fail; *v.n.* be wanting, fail, grow weak.
dēfigō, -ere, -fixī, -fixum, v.a. fasten, fix down or in.
dēflagrō, -āre, v.n. be destroyed.
dēfluō, -ere, -flūxī, -flūxum, v.n. flow away. [deformity.
dēfōrmitās, -ātis, f. ugliness,
dēiciō, -ere, -iēcl, -iectum, v.a. cast down; dislodge, disappoint.
deinde, dein, adv. of place, thence; of time, then, next.
dēliberābundus, -a, -um, adj. considering carefully, deliberating.
dēlicātus, -a, -um, adj. pet, tame; luxurious; fine, tapering.
- dēliciae, -ārum, f. pl.** pet.
dēligō, -āre, v.a. bind up, fasten.
dēlinquō, -ere, -liquī, -lictum, v.n. and a. do wrong, offend.
dēlirō, -āre, v.n. be mad.
dēlitēscō, -ere, dēlituī, v.n. lie hid.
dēmentia, -ae, f. madness.
dēmigrō, -āre, v.a. retire from the fight.
dēmisor, -ārī, v. dep. admire, wonder at.
dēmīttō, -ere, -mīsi, -mīssum, v.a. send down, let sink, let fall. [*v.a.* take away.
dēmō, -ere, dēmpsi, dēptum, dēmum, adv. at length, at last.
dēnique, adv. at last, finally.
dēnūntiō, -āre, v.a. forbid.
dēnuō, adv. once more, again.
dēpōnō, -ere, -posuī, -positum, v.a. lay down, deposit.
dēportō, -āre, v.a. carry down.
dēposcō, -ere, -poposci, v.a. demand, call for.
dēprehendō, -ere, -prehēdī, -prehēsum, v.a. seize, catch, overtake, come upon; discover, learn. [tend.
dēpūgnō, -āre, v.n. fight, condemn
dērideō, -ere, -rīsi, -rīsum, v.a. laugh to scorn, mock.
dēsciscō, -ere, -scivī, -scitum, v.n. revolt from, desert.
dēscribō, -ere, -scripsi, -scriptum, v.a. describe, draw.
dēserō, -ere -uī, -rtum, v.a. leave, desert. [sire.
dēsiderium, -ī, n. longing, desire.
dēsiderō, -āre, v.a. miss, feel the want of, desire.
dēsidia, -ae, f. sloth.
dēsiliō, -ire, -siluī, -sultum, v.n. leap, jump down.
dēsino, -ere, dēsīl, -itum, v.n. stop, cease. [ish.
dēsipiō, -ere, v.n. be silly, fool-
dēsistō, -ere, -stitī, -stitum, v.n. stop.
dēspērō, -āre, v.n. despair.
dēspuō, -ere, v.a. spit out, reject.

- dēstinō, -āre, v.a.** intend, destine.
dēstitūō, -ere, -uī, -ūtum, v.a. abandon.
dēstrictē, adv. severely, rigidly.
dēstringō, -ere, -īnxi, -iectum, v.a. draw (a sword).
dēsuetus, -a, -um, adj. unaccustomed.
dēsuper, adv. from above.
dētonō, -āre, -uī, v.n. thunder, storm.
dētrahō, -ere, -trāxi, -tractum, v.a. draw or pull off.
dētrectō, -āre, v.a. shrink from, shun.
dētrimentum, -i, n. damage, loss.
dētrūdō, -ere, -si, -sum, v.a. push down, dislodge.
dēturbō, -āre, v.a. throw down, dislodge.
deūrō, -ere, -ussi, -ūstum, v.a. burn to ashes.
deus, -i, m. God.
dēvehō, -ere, -xi, -ctum, v.a. carry down, convey.
dēvincō, -ere, -vici, -victum, v.a. overcome.
dēvorō, -āre, v.a. devour.
dēvōtus, part. from dēvoveō, devoted, consecrated.
dexter, -era, -erum and -ra, -rum, adj. on the right, right.
dextra, -ae, f. right hand.
dīcō, -ere, dixi, dictum, v.a. say, tell.
dictātor, -ōris, m. dictator.
dictātūra, -ae, f. dictatorship.
dictum, -i, n. word; **dicta dare,** utter words.
diēs, -ēi, m. or f. day.
differō, -ferre, distuli, dilātum, v.a. put off.
difficilis, -is, -e, adj. difficult, troublesome.
diffidō, -ere, -fīsus sum, semi-dep. v.n. distrust.
diffugiō, -ere, -fūgi, -fugitum, v.n. flee in different directions, scatter.
diffūsus, -a, -um, adj. scattered, dishevelled.
dignitas, -ātis, f. (1) merit, deserts; **(2)** grandeur, authority.
dignus, -a, -um, adj. worthy, fitting; *with abl.* worthy of.
digredior, -i, -gressus sum, v. dep. go apart, depart.
diūdicō, -āre, v.a. decide.
dilectus, -ūs, m. selection, choice; levy, recruiting.
diligenter, adv. attentively, carefully.
diligō, -ere, -lēxi, -lēctum, v.a. love.
dimicātiō, -ōnis, f. strife, contest.
dimicō, -āre, v.n. fight.
dimitto, -ere, -misi, -missum, v.a. send about; dismiss; put off. [remove].
dīmoveō, -ēre, -vi, -tum, v.a.
diraptor, -ōris, m. ravager.
diriptus, -ūs, m. plundering.
dirimō, -ere, -ēmi, -emptum, v.a. destroy, stop.
diripiō, -ere, -ripui, -reptum, v.a. ravage, spoil. [stroy].
dīruō, -ere, -ui, -utum, v.a. de-
dirus, -a, -um, adj. terrible, dreadful. [*v.n.* depart].
discēdō, -ere, -cēssi, -cēssum, v.a. tear apart, tear up.
disciplīna, -ae, f. (1) teaching, instruction; **(2)** science, discipline.
discō, -ere, -didici, v.a. learn.
discors, -rdis, adj. disagreeing.
discrētus, -a, -um, adj. separate.
discrīmen, -inis, n. crisis, difficulty, difference. [run about].
discurrō, -ere, -i, -cursum, v.n.
discursus, -ūs, m. running.
disertus, -a, -um, adj. eloquent.
disiciō, -ere, v.a. -iēci, -iectum (dis + iaciō), throw in different directions, scatter.
displiceō, -ēre, -ui, -itum, v.n. displease.

dispōnō, -ere, -posui, -positum,
v.a. arrange in position.

dissēnsiō, -ōnis, f. quarrel.

dissideō, -ēre, -ēdi, -essum, v.n.
disagree.

dissipō, -āre, v.a. scatter.

dissolvō, -ere, -vi, -ūtum, v.a.
loosen.

distrahō, -ere, -trāxi, -trāctum,
v.a. pull or tear apart, divide.

ditio, -ōnis, f. subjection.

diū, adv. for a long time. [long.]

diūtinus, -a, -um, adj. lasting,

dīvellō, -ere, -vellī, -vulsum,
rend, tear.

diversus, -a, -um, adj. (1) set over
against, opposite; hostile. (2)
in different directions, apart.

dīves, -itis, adj. rich.

dīvidō, -ere, -vīsi, -vīsum, v.a.
separate, divide, distribute.

dīvīnitus, adv. miraculously.

dīvīnus, -a, -um, adj. divine.

dīvus, -a, -um, adj. divine (*word
applied especially to a Roman
emperor who had been deified*).

doceō, -ēre, docui, doctum,
v.a. teach, instruct.

doctrīna, -ae, f. learning.

doctus, -a, -um, adj. learned.

dolor, -ōris, m. grief, pain.

dolus, -ī, m. craft, guile.

domesticus, -a, -um, adj. do-
mestic.

domi, locative of domus, at home.

domina, -ae, f. mistress.

dominātiō, -ōnis, f. rule, tyr-
anny.

dominor, -ārī, v. dep. bear rule,
reign.

dominus, -ī, m. lord, master.

domō, -āre, -ui, -itum, v.a.
tame, subdue.

domus, -ūs and -ī, f. house.

dōnec, conj. until.

dōnō, -āre, v.a. give, present.

dōnum, -ī, n. gift.

dormiō, -īre, v.n. sleep.

Drūsi, -ōrum, m. pl. the Drusi.

dubiē, adv. doubtfully.

dubitātiō, -ōnis, f. doubt.

dubitō, -āre, doubt, hesitate.

dubium, -ī, n. doubt.

dubius, -a, -um, adj. doubtful.

dūcō, -ere, dūxi, ductum, v.a.
lead, dispose. [charm.]

dulcēdō, -inis, f. pleasantness,

dulcis, -is, -e, adj. sweet, pleasant.

dum, conj. while.

duo, -ae, duo, num. two.

duodēni, -ae, -a, adj. twelve each.

dūritiēs, -ēī, f. hardness.

dūrō, -āre, v.a. harden; *v.n.*
endure, remain.

dūrus, -a, -um, adj. (1) hard, diffi-
cult (*of things*); (2) stubborn,
cruel (*of persons*).

dux, ducis, m. leader, general.

E

ēbrius, -a, -um, adj. drunken.

ecce! lo!

ecferō. See efferō.

ecquid, interrog. adv. whether.

ēdicō, -ere, -xi, -ctum, v.a. de-
clare, proclaim.

ēditus, -a, -um, adj. high, raised.

ēdoceō, -ēre, -ui, -ctum, v.a.
teach.

ēdūcō, -ere, -dūxi, -ductum,
v.a. lead out.

efferō, -āre, v.a. make wild.

efferō, -ferre, extulī, ēlātum,
v.a. bring out or forth; set
forth, publish; *pass.* be elated.

effor, -fārī, -fātus sum, dep.
v.a. speak, utter.

effugiō, -ere, -fūgi, -fugitum,
v.n. escape, fly.

effundō, -ere, -fūdī, -fūsum,
v.a. pour out; spread abroad;
waste.

effūsē, adv. copiously, fully.

egeō, -ēre, -ui, v.n. need.

ego, 1st personal pronoun, I; acc.

mē; gen. meī; dat. mihi; abl.

mē.

ēgredior, -ī, -gressus sum, dep.
v.n. go out.

ēgregius, -a, -um, adj. distin-
guished, excellent.

ēlābor, -I, **lāpsus sum**, *dep.*
v.n. escape.

elephantus, -I, *m.* elephant.

ēlicīō, -ere, -**licūf** and -**lexī**,
-**licitum**, *v.a.* entice, draw
out.

ēlogium, -I, *n.* inscription, epi-
taph.

ēlūdō, -ere, -**sī**, -**sum**, *v.a.* play,
mock.

ēmendō, -āre, *v.a.* correct.

ēmergō, -ere, -**sī**, -**sum**, *v.a.*
bring forth.

ēmicō, -āre, -**uī**, *v.n.* leap out.

ēmineō, -ēre, -**uī**, *v.n.* stand
out.

ēminus, *adv.* at or from a dis-
tance.

ēmittō, -ere, -**mīf**, -**mīssum**,
v.a. send out, send forth;
animam ēmittere, expire.

emō, -ere, **ēmī**, **ēptum**, *v.a.*
buy.

ēmollīō, -īre, *v.a.* soften, civilize.

ēmtiō, -ōnis, *f.* buying.

ēn and **ecce**, lo! behold!

ēnsis, -is, *m.* sword.

eō, **ire**, **ivī** or **iī**, **itum**, *v.n.* go.

eō, *adv.* thither.

Epaminōndās, -ae, Epaminon-
das, a famous Theban general.
eques, -itis, *m.* horseman; *pl.*
cavalry.

equitātus, -ūs, *m.* cavalry.

equitō, -āre, *v.a.* ride.

Ērētum, -I, *n.* a Sabine town.

ergā, *prep.* with *acc.* towards.

ergastulum, -ī, *n.* slaves' prison.

ērigō, -ere, -**rēxī**, -**rēctum**, *v.a.*
raise up, cast up.

ēripiō, -ere, -**ripiū**, -**reptum**,
v.a. snatch or carry off or
away.

errō, -āre, *v.n.* wander.

ērudītus, -a, -**um**, *adj.* learned,
accomplished.

ēruptiō, -ōnis, *f.* breaking out,
sally (of troops).

Erymanthus, -I, *m.* Mt. Ery-
manthus in Arcadia, where
Hercules slew the boar.

ēscendō, -ere, -**dī**, -**sum**, *v.a.*
climb.

esse. *See sum.*

ēsuriō, -īre, *v.n.* be hungry.

et, *conj.* (1) and, (2) also, (3)
even; **et...et**, both...and.

etenim, *conj.* for.

etiam, *conj.* and *adv.* even, also.

etsī, *conj.* although.

Eurydicē, -ēs, *f.* Eurydice, wife
of Orpheus.

ēvādō, -ere, -**sī**, -**sum**, *v.n.* (1)
go out; (2) escape; (3) turn
out, end. *v.a.* pass; escape.

ēveniō, -īre, -**vēnī**, -**ventum**, *v.n.*
turn out, happen, result.

ēventus, -ūs, *m.* issue, result.

ēvertō, -ere, -**vertī**, -**versum**,
v.a. overturn, overthrow.

ex, **ē**, *prep.* gov. *abl.* out of,
from.

exāctus, -a, -**um**, *adj.* precise,
accurate.

exanimō, -āre, *v.a.* kill.

exanimus, -a, -**um**, *also* -is, -is,
-e, *adj.* lifeless.

excandēscō, -ere, -**duī**, *v.n.* glow.

excēdō, -ere, -**cēssi**, -**cēssum**,
v.n. go out from, leave.

exceptiō, -ōnis, *f.* exception.

excidium, -I, *n.* destruction.

excipiō, -ere, -**cēpī**, -**ceptum**,
v.a. (1) except; (2) take, re-
ceive, welcome; (3) follow
after.

excitō, -āre, *v.a.* arouse; raise,
erect.

excitus, -a, -**um**, *adj.* roused.

excruciō, -āre, *v.a.* torture, dis-
tress.

excūdō, -ere, -**dī**, -**sum**, *v.a.*
beat out, forge, mould.

excūsātē, *adv.* excusably.

excūsō, -āre, *v.a.* excuse.

exemplum, -I, *n.* example.

exercitātiō, -ōnis, *f.* exercise.

exercitus, -ūs, *m.* army.

exhauriō, -īre, -**hausī**, -**haustum**,
v.a. draw out; exhaust.

exhortor, -ārī, -**hortātus sum**,
dep. *v.a.* exhort.

exigō, -ere, -ēgi, -āctum, v.a. demand, claim, exact.
exiguus, -a, -um, adj. small, meagre, scanty.
eximius, -a, -um, adj. exceptional, extraordinary.
exin and exinde, adv. then.
existimātiō, -ōnis, f. judgment, opinion.
existimō, -āre, v.a. consider, judge, think.
exitium, -ī, n. destruction.
exitus, -ūs, m. going out, exit, departure.
exolēscō, -ere, -ēvi, -ētum, v.n. stop growing, disappear.
exorō, -āre, v.a. win over, appease.
expediō, -ire, v.a. (1) extricate, set free; (2) bring forward, prepare, arrange.
expeditiō, -ōnis, f. campaign, expedition.
expellō, -ere, -puli, -pulsum, v.a. drive out, expel; of the sea, throw up.
expendō, -ere, -di, -sum, v.a. weigh, pay. [tum, v.a. wake.
expergēfaciō, -ere, -fēci, -fac-expiō, -āre, v.a. atone for.
expleō, -ēre, -ēvi, -ētum, fulfil, explicō, -āre, -āvi and -ui, -ātum, v.a. unfold, display; arrange, settle; set forth, state.
explōrātor, -ōris, m. scout.
explōrātus, -a, -um (part. of explōrō), assured. [find out.
explōrō, -āre, v.a. search out,
expōnō, -ere, -posui, -positum, v.a. set forth.
exprimō, -ere, -pressi, -pressum, (ex, premō), v.a. express, portray; **exprimer pictā tabellā,** paint a portrait of.
expugnō, -āre, v.a. storm.
exsequor, -ī, -cūtus sum, v. dep. follow out.
exsertō, -āre, v.a. put out.
exsiliō, -īre, -ui, v.n. jump out.
exsistō, -ere, -stiti, -stitum, v.n. emerge, come forth.

(B 611)

exsolvō, -ere, -solvi, -solutum, v.a. free. [expect.
expectō, -āre, v.a. wait for,
exspirō, -āre, v.n. die.
exspoliō, -āre, v.a. plunder.
extinguō, -ere, -stinxi, -stinctum, v.a. quench, extinguish; destroy.
extō, -āre, v.n. exist, stand out.
exsuperantia, -ae, f. superiority.
exurgō, -ere, -surrēxi, -surrectum, v.n. rise.
exta, -ōrum, n. pl. entrails.
extemplō, adv. immediately, forthwith.
extendō, -ere, -tendi, -tēsum, v.a. stretch or spread out, extend.
exterior, -ius, adj. outside.
externus, -a, -um, adj. external.
exterreō, -ēre, -ui, -itum, v.a. frighten.
extrā, (1) prep. with acc. outside of; (2) **adv.** outside.
extrahō, -ere, -trāxi, -tractum, v.a. draw out. [last.
extrēmus, -a, -um, adj. furthest, **exul, -is, adj. and noun,** exile.
exuō, -ere, -ui, -ūtum, v.a. take off, strip, despoil. [burn up.
exūrō, -ere, -ūssi, -ūstum, v.a.

F

Fabius, -ī, m. name of a Roman gens, to which belonged Q. Fab. Maximus Cunctator, appointed dictator B.C. 217.
Fabricius, -ī, m. C. Fab. Luscinus, consul B.C. 282 and 278.
fābula, -ae, f. story, fable, myth.
facētia, -arum, f. pl. (only used in plur.) wit.
faciēs, -ēi, f. face, appearance.
facile, adv. easily, readily.
facilis, -is, -e, adj. easy, ready.
facinorōsus, -a, -um, adj. villainous.
facinus, -oris, n. deed; crime.
faciō, -ere, fēci, factum, v.a.

I

- make, do; **faciō ut**, *subj.*
manage to.
- factiō**, -ōnis, *f.* party, faction.
- factiōsus**, -a, -um, *adj.* quarrelsome.
- factum**, -ī, *n.* deed, exploit.
- facultās**, -ātis, *f.* means, opportunity.
- fācundia**, -ae, *f.* eloquence.
- fācundus**, -a, -um, *adj.* eloquent.
- faenum**, -ī, *n.* hay.
- falsus**, -a, -um, *adj.* false, untrue.
- falx**, -cis, *f.* sickle; grappling
- fāma**, -ae, *f.* report. [hook.
- famēs**, -is, *f.* hunger.
- familiāris**, -is, -e, *adj.* belonging to a family, domestic, private.
- fās**, *indeclin. n.* (1) divine law; (2) to be translated as *adj.* proper, right.
- fascēs**, -ium, *m. pl.* the fasces, a bundle of rods and an axe carried before the highest magistrates at Rome as a token of their power.
- fātum**, -ī, *n.* destiny, fate; *in pl. personified*, the Fates.
- faucēs**, -ium, *f. pl.* throat.
- faustus**, -a, -um, *adj.* fortunate.
- fax**, facis, *f.* torch. [lucky.
- febris**, -is, *f.* fever.
- fēcundus**, -a, -um, *adj.* fertile.
- fēlicitās**, -ātis, *f.* happiness.
- fēliciter**, *adv.* happily. [ous.
- fēlix**, -icis, *adj.* happy, prosperous
- fēmina**, -ae, *f.* woman.
- fera**, -ae, *f.* wild beast.
- ferāx**, -ācis, *adj.* fertile.
- ferē**, *adv.* nearly, about.
- fēriāe**, -arum, *f. pl.* holiday.
- feriō**, -ire, *v.a.* strike, make (a treaty).
- ferō**, ferre, tuli, lātum, *v.a.*
(1) carry, bring, conduct; (2) carry off; (3) bear, support.
- ferōcia**, -ae, *f.* fierceness; (1) spirit, courage; (2) savageness.
- ferōx**, -ōcis, *adj.* spirited.
- ferrāmentum**, -ī, *n.* iron tool.
- ferrum**, -ī, *n.* (1) iron; (2) sword.
- fertur**, it is said (from **ferō**).
- fervefactus**, -a, -um (*fervefacio*), heated, red-hot.
- ferveō**, -ēre, -bul, *v.n.* be warm, hot, aglow.
- fessus**, -a, -um, *adj.* wearied, exhausted.
- fēstinātiō**, -ōnis, *f.* haste.
- fēstinō**, -āre, *v.n.* hasten.
- fēstum**, -ī, *n.* festival.
- fictilis**, -is, -e, *adj.* earthen.
- Fidēna**, -ae, *f.* generally in *plur.*
Fidēnae, Fidenae, old Latin town north-east of Rome.
- fidēs**, -eī, *f.* (1) faith, confidence; (2) faithfulness, loyalty.
- fidūcia**, -ae, *f.* trust.
- fidus**, -a, -um, *adj.* faithful, trustworthy.
- figō**, -ere, -xi, -xum, *v.a.* fix.
- figūra**, -ae, *f.* shape.
- filius**, -ii, *m.* son.
- ingō**, -ere, -nxi, -ctum, *v.a.* form, fashion, mould; conceive, imagine.
- finiō**, -ire, *v.a.* (1) bound, enclose; (2) finish.
- finis**, -is, *m.* end, limit, boundary; *plur.* borders, territory.
- finitimus**, -a, -um, *adj.* bordering, neighbouring.
- fiō**, fieri, factus sum, *pass. of faciō*, be made, become.
- flagitium**, -ii, *n.* disgrace; crime.
- flagrō**, -āre, *v.n.* blaze.
- flagrum**, -ī, *n.* lash.
- flamma**, -ae, *f.* flame.
- flectō**, -ere, -xi, -xum, *v.a.* bend.
- fleō**, -ēre, -ēvi, -ētum, *v.n.* weep.
- flōreō**, -ēre, -ui, *v.n.* flourish, be prosperous.
- flōs**, -ōris, *m.* flower. [river.
- flūmen**, -inis, *n.* stream, waters;
- fluō**, -ere, -xi, -xum, *v.n.* flow.
- fluvius**, -ī, *m.* river.
- foculus**, -ī, *m.* brazier.
- focus**, -ī, *m.* hearth; home.
- fodiō**, -ere, fōdi, fossum, *v.a.*
foedē, *adv.* foully. [dig.
- foederātus**, -a, -um, *adj.* allied.
- foedō**, -āre, *v.a.* spoil.

foedus, -a, -um, *adj.* foul, ugly, gloomy; vile, shameful, infamous.

foedus, -eris, *n.* treaty; foedus ferire, to make a treaty.

foenum, -i, *n.* hay.

folium, -i, *n.* leaf.

fōns, fontis, *m.* fountain, source, spring.

foris, *adv.* abroad.

fōrma, -ae, *f.* (1) form, (2) beauty.

formidō, -inis, *f.* fear.

fortasse, *adv.* perhaps.

forte, *adv.* by chance, haply.

fortis, -is, -e, *adj.* brave, strong.

fortitudō, -inis, *f.* bravery.

fortuitus, -a, -um, *adj.* chance.

fortūna, -ae, *f.* fortune.

fortūnātus, -a, -um, *adj.* lucky, fortunate.

forum, -i, *n.* the forum.

fossa, -ae, *f.* ditch, moat.

foveō, -ere, fōvī, fōtum, *v.a.* cherish, tend.

fragōr, -ōris, *m.* crash.

framea, -ae, *f.* spear.

frangō, -ere, frēgī, frāctum, *v.a.* break.

fraus, -dis, *f.* deceit, fraud; injury.

fremō, -ere, -uī, -itum, *v.n. and a.* grumble, rage.

frequēns, -ntis, *adj.* crowded.

frequenter, *adv.* often.

frequentia, -ae, *f.* crowd.

frētus, -a, -um, *adj.* relying on.

frīgus, -oris, *n.* cold.

frondeus, -a, -um, *adj.* of leaves, leafy.

frōns, frontis, *f.* front; forehead.

fructus, -ūs, *m.* fruit.

frūgifer, -a, -um, *adj.* fruitful.

frumentum, -ī, *n.* corn, provisions.

fruor, -i, fructus, or fruitus sum, *v. dep.* enjoy.

frūstrā, *adv.* in vain.

frūstrō, -āre, *v.a.* frustrate.

frūx, frūgis, *f. gen. in plur.* fruits of the earth, produce.

fuga, -ae, *f.* flight.

fugiō, -ere, fūgī, fugitum, *v.n.* flee, fly. [flight.]

fugō, -āre, *v.a.* chase; put to

fulgor, -ōris, *m.* brightness.

fulmen, -inis, *n.* thunderbolt.

fulmineus, -a, -um, *adj.* lightning-like, bright, destructive.

fultus, -a, -um, *adj.* supported.

fūmus, -i, *m.* smoke.

funditor, -ōris, *m.* slinger.

fundō, -āre, *v.a.* found, establish.

fundō, -ere, fūdī, fūsum, *v.a.* (1) pour; (2) rout.

fundus, -i, *m.* sling.

fungor, -i, fūctus sum, *v.a.* perform. [zied.]

furiōsus, -a, -um, *adj.* mad, frenzied.

furō, -ere, -uī, *v.n.* rage.

furor, -ōris, *m.* rage, frenzy.

furtim, *adv.* by stealth.

fūsilis, -is, -e, *adj.* molten, fluid.

G

Gabii, -ōrum, *m. plur.* Gabii, old Latin town east of Rome.

Gabīnus, -a, -um, *adj.* of Gabii.

galea, -ae, *f.* helmet.

galērītus, -a, -um, *adj.* wearing a hood, *i.e.* rustic.

Gallicus, -a, -um, *adj.* of Gaul.

Ganges, -is, *m.* the Ganges.

Garamantēs, -um, Garamantes, a tribe in the interior of Africa.

gaudeō, -ēre, gavīsus sum, *semi-dep. v.n.* rejoice.

gaudium, -i, *n.* gladness, joy.

geminō, -āre, *v.a.* double.

geminus, -a, -um, *adj.* double, twin.

gemma, -ae, *f.* (1) bud, (2) jewel.

gener, -erī, *m.* son-in-law.

generāliter, *adv.* generally.

generōsus, -a, -um, *adj.* noble.

geniālis, -is, -e, *adj.* (1) giving birth, nuptial; (2) joyous, festive.

genitor, -ōris, m. father.
gēns, gentis, f. tribe, clan.
gentilis, -is, -e, adj. kindred, belonging to the same clan.
genū, -ūs, n. knee.
genus, -eris, n. race, stock.
Germanicus, -a, -um, adj. Germanic.
germānus, -a, -um, adj. own; **germāna soror,** one's own sister.
gerō, -ere, gessi, gestum, v.a. (1) bear, carry; (2) bear, have, entertain (a feeling); (3) administer, conduct, carry on, wage (*e.g. bellum*).
gestātiō, -ōnis, f. promenade.
gignō, -ere, genui, genitum, v.a. beget.
gladium, -iī, n. sword.
gladius, -i, m. sword.
glāns, -dis, f. acorn; acorn-shaped missile or bullet.
glisco, -ere, v.n. grow, spread.
glomerō, -āre, v.a. and n. (1) gather into a ball; (2) gather together, crowd.
glōria, -ae, f. glory, renown.
gnāta, -ae, f. daughter.
gnātus, -ī, m. son.
Gracchus, -i, m. a Roman family name. To this family belonged Ti. and C. Gracchus, sons of Ti. Semp. Gracchus.
gradus, -ūs, m. step.
grassor, -āri, grassātus sum, dep. v.n. walk, step.
grātia, -ae, f. favour; **grātiae,** thanks.
grātificor, -āri, dep. v.a. oblige, gratify.
grātiōsus, -a, -um, adj. of people, in favour, popular; of things, favourable.
grātulātiō, -ōnis, f. thanks-giving.
grātulor, -āri, -ātus sum, dep. v. (1) congratulate; (2) give thanks to.
grātus, -a, -um, adj. (1) pleasing, acceptable; (2) thankful.

gravidus, -a, -um, adj. laden, filled; pregnant.
gravis, -is, -e, adj. heavy, burdensome, grievous, disastrous.
gravitās, -ātis, f. (1) weight; (2) influence, authority.
gravō, -āre, v.a. burden, weigh down.
gregārius, -a, -um, adj. of the common sort; of soldiers, common, private.
gremium, -iī, n. lap.
grex, gregis, m. flock.

H

habēna, -ae, f. a rein, usually in plur.
habeō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, v.a. (1) have, (2) consider.
habitō, -āre, v.a. and n. inhabit.
habitus, -ūs, m. (1) manner; (2) dress, state, character.
hāctenus, adv. up to the present.
haereō, -ēre, haesi, haesum, v.n. stick, stick fast, hesitate.
hāmus, -ī, m. hook.
Hannibal, -alis, m. Hannibal, famous Carthaginian general.
hastātus, -a, -um, adj. armed with a spear.
haud, neg. part. not.
hauddum, adv. not yet.
hauriō, -ire, hausi, haustum, v.a. draw, drain; spill, shed; tear open.
hedera, -ae, f. ivy.
herba, -ae, f. grass.
Herculeus, -a, -um, adj. belonging to Hercules.
hērēditās, -ātis, f. heirloom.
Hermus, -ī, m. the Hermus, a river in Lydia.
Hesperides, -um, f. plur. the Hesperides, who, on a distant island, watched a garden with golden apples.
hesternus, -a, -um, adj. belonging to yesterday; **hesternus diēs,** yesterday.
heu, exclam. alas!

Hibēri, -ōrum, *m. plur.* the
Hiberians, Spaniards.

hibernus, -a, -um, *adj.* of winter,
wintry; *n. pl.* winter quarters.

hic, **haec**, **hōc**, *pron. and adj.* this.

hiemō, -āre, *reg. v. n.* winter.

hinc, *adv.* hence; **hinc...atque**
hinc, on this side and on that,
on all sides.

hirsūtus, -a, -um, *adj.* shaggy.

hirtus, -a, -um, *adj.* rough.

Hispānicus, -a, -um, Spanish.

hōc, *adv.*, old form of **hic**,
hodiē, *adv.* to-day. [hither.

homō, -inis, *m.* man.

honestus, -a, -um, honourable.

honōrātus, -a, -um, honourable.

honōs, -ōris, *m.* honour, repute;
distinction, high office.

hōra, -ae, *f.* hour.

Horātius, -iī, *m.* See **Cocles**.

horreō, -ēre, -uī, *v. n.* shudder.

horridus, -a, -um, *adj.* rough,
uncouth.

hortor, -ārī, -ātus sum, *dep.*
v. a. advise, exhort.

hortus, -ī, *m.* garden.

hospes, -itis, *m. hospita*, -ae,
f. (1) host; (2) guest; (3)
foreigner, stranger.

hospitālītās, -tātis, *f.* hospi-
tality.

hospitium, -ī, *n.* hospitality.

hostia, -ae, *f.* victim.

hostilis, -is, -e, *adj.* hostile.

hostis, -is, *m.* enemy.

hūc, *adv.* hither.

hūmānus, -a, -um, *adj.* civilized,
human. [the ground.

humilis, -is, -e, *adj.* low, on

hydrus, -ī, *m.* serpent, dragon.

I

iaceō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, *v. n.* lie.

iaciō, -ere, **iēcī**, **iactum**, *v. a.*
throw.

iactāns, -antis, *adj.* boasting,
vaunting.

iactō, -āre, *v. a.* (1) throw, (2)
boast.

iactūra, -ae, *f.* sacrifice.

iaculor, -ārī, *v. dep.* throw a
dart.

iaculum, -ī, *n.* dart, javelin.

iam, *adv.* now, already.

Iāniculum, -ī, *n.* the Janiculum,
one of the seven hills of Rome,
on the west side of the Tiber.

iānuā, -ae, *f.* door.

ibi, *adv.*, of place, there; of
time, then.

ibīdem, *adv.* in the same place.

ictus, -ūs (and once **ictī**), *m.*
blow, stroke.

idem, **eadem**, **idem**, *pron.* the
same.

idōneus, -a, -um, *adj.* useful, suit-
able.

īdūs, -uum, *f. plur.* the Ides, a
division in the Roman month.

igitur, *conj.* therefore.

ignārus, -a, -um, *adj.* unknowing,
ignorant.

ignis, -is, *m.* fire.

ignōbilis, -is, -e, *adj.* (1) unknown
to fame, obscure; (2) of low
birth, ignoble.

ignōminia, -ae, *f.* disgrace.

ignōscō, -ere, -nōvī, -nōtum,
v. gov. dat. pardon.

Ilex, -icis, *f.* holm-oak.

Ilia, -ae, *f.* Ilia, another name
for Rhea Silvia, mother of
Romulus and Remus.

ille, **illa**, **illud**, *pron. and adj.*
that.

illīc, *adv.* there.

illigō, -āre, *v. a.* bind or fasten
to.

illinc, *adv.* from there, thence.

illō, *abl. of ille used as adv.*,

illūc, *adv.* thither. [thither.

illūdō, -ere, -sī, -sum, *v. a.* mock.

imāgō, -inis, *f.* image, likeness;
bust of an ancestor, placed in
the atrium in Roman houses.

imbēcillitās, -ātis, *f.* weakness.

imbēcillus, -a, -um, *adj.* weak,
feeble.

imbellis, -is, -e, *adj.* unwarlike.

imber, -ris, *m.* shower, rain.

- imbuō, -ere, -uī, -ūtum, v.a.** stain.
- imitātor, -ōris, m.** imitator.
- immānitās, -ātis, f.** ferocity.
- immemor, -oris, m. and f. adj.** unmindful, forgetful.
- immēnsus, -a, -um, adj.** limitless, immense.
- immineō, -ēre, v.n.** threaten.
- immitis, -is, -e, adj.** hard, inexorable.
- immittō, -ere, -misi, -missum, v.a.** send into or at, discharge at.
- immō, adv.** nay rather.
- immolō, -āre, v.a.** sacrifice.
- immorior, -ī, -mortuus sum, v. dep.** die upon.
- immortālis, -is, -e, adj.** immortal, undying.
- impatiens, -ntis, adj.** not bearing, impatient.
- impedimentum, -ī, n. sing.** hindrance; *plur.* baggage.
- impediō, -ire, v.a.** hinder, obstruct.
- imperātor, -ōris, m.** general.
- imperātōrius, -a, -um, adj.** imperial.
- imperfectus, -a, -um, adj.** unfinished; **rē imperfectā,** with purpose unaccomplished.
- imperium, -iī, n.** (1) sovereignty, empire; (2) rule, command.
- impetrō, -āre, v.a.** obtain (by request). [*violence.*]
- impetus, -ūs, m.** assault; force;
- impigrē, adv.** actively, readily.
- impius, -a, -um, adj.** unholy, wicked.
- implācābilis, -e, adj.** implacable.
- impleō, -ēre, -plēvi, -plētum, implōrō, -āre, v.a.** beg. [*v.a.* fill.
- impōnō, -ere, -posui, -positum, v.a.** put on.
- importūnitās, -ātis, f.** (1) dangerousness; (2) incivility.
- importūnus, -a, -um, adj.** distressing, grievous.
- improbus, -a, -um, adj.** wicked, reprobate.
- imprōcērus, -a, -um, adj.** of low stature.
- imprōvidus, -a, -um, adj.** not foreseeing.
- imprōvisus, -a, -um, adj.** unforeseen, unexpected; **dē imprōvisō,** unexpectedly.
- impūbēs, -eris, adj.** youthful.
- impūgnō, -āre, v.a.** attack.
- imputō, -āre, v.a.** reckon to, charge to the account of.
- in, prep.** (1) *with acc.* into, on to, against; (2) *with abl.* in, on.
- inambulō, -āre, v.n.** walk up and down.
- inānis, -is, -e, adj.** empty, void-useless, worthless.
- incānus, -a, -um, adj.** hoary.
- incautus, -a, -um, adj.** incautious, heedless.
- incēdō, -ere, -cēssī, -cēssum, v.a.** come upon.
- incendium, -iī, n.** a fire.
- incendō, -ere, -dī, -ēnsum, v.a.** inflame, incense.
- inceptum, -ī, n.** undertaking, task.
- incertus, -a, -um, adj.** wavering, uncertain.
- incidō, -ere, -cidī, -cāsūm, v.n.** fall, light upon, fall in with; *of a condition,* fall into.
- incidō, -ere, -cidī, -cīsum, v.a.** cut through, cut open.
- incipiō, -ere, -cēpī, -ceptum, v.a.** begin.
- inclinō, -āre, v.a.** bend.
- inclitus or inclutus, -a, -um, adj.** famous.
- incōgnitus, -a, -um, adj.** unknown.
- incohō, -āre, v.a.** begin.
- incola, -ae, m. or f.** inhabitant.
- incolō, -ere, -uī, -cultum, v.a.** till. [*harmed.*]
- incolumis, -is, -e, adj.** safe, un-
- incommodum, -ī, n.** disadvantage, disaster. [*ordered.*]
- inconditus, -a, -um, adj.** dis-
- incrēdibilis, -is, -e, adj.** incredible.

- incruentus**, -a, -um, *adj.* bloodless.
- incubō**, -āre, -uī, -itum, *v.n.* station one's self at.
- incursiō**, -ōnis, *f.* onset, attack.
- inde**, *adv.* then.
- index**, -icis, *m.* title, index.
- indicō**, -ere, -dixī, -dictum, *v.a.* proclaim, publish.
- Indicus**, -a, -um, *adj.* Indian.
- indigena**, -ae, *adj. and subst.* native.
- indigeō**, -ēre, -ui, *v.n.* lack.
- indignor**, -ārī, *v. dep.* be angry, consider a shame.
- indignus**, -a, -um, *adj.* (1) unworthy, (2) shocking.
- indō**, -ere, -didī, -ditum, *v.a.* impose, apply, give.
- indomitus**, -a, -um, *adj.* untamed, unrestrained.
- inducō**, -ere, -dūxi, -ductum, *v.a.* lead or conduct into.
- indulgentia**, -ae, *f.* indulgence.
- indulgeō**, -ēre, -sī, -tum, *v.n. and a.* indulge.
- Indus**, -a, -um, *adj.* Indian; *subst.* an Indian.
- industria**, -ae, *f.* industry, intention, purpose.
- industrius**, -a, -um, *adj.* industrious.
- ineō**, -ire, -ivi or -if, -itum, *v.a.* go in, begin.
- inermis**, -is, -e, *adj.* unarmed.
- inexpertus**, -a, -um, *adj.* untried.
- infantia**, -ae, *f.* infancy, childhood.
- infectus**, -a, -um, *adj.* (1) mixed, (2) undone.
- infelix**, -icis, *adj.* unhappy, unfortunate.
- infensus**, -a, -um, *adj.* enraged, hostile.
- inferiae**, -ārum, *f. plur.* sacrifices in honour of the dead.
- inferō**, -ferre, -tulī, -lātum, *v.a.* bring in, inflict.
- infestus**, -a, -um, *adj.* hostile.
- infiniteus**, -a, -um, *adj.* boundless.
- infirmus**, -a, -um, *adj.* weak, feeble.
- infitiator**, -ōris, *m.* denier.
- infitor**, -ārī, *v. dep.* deny.
- Infrequentia**, -ae, *f.* fewness.
- ingenium**, -iī, *n.* (1) natural quality, nature; (2) disposition, character; (3) natural capacity, talent, ability.
- ingēns**, -entis, *adj.* huge, vast.
- ingenuus**, -a, -um, *adj.* noble, upright, frank. [ous.]
- inglorius**, -a, -um, *adj.* inglorious.
- ingrātus**, -a, -um, *adj.* unpleasing, ungrateful.
- ingredior**, -ī, -gressus sum, *dep. v.n. and a.* enter. [ourable.]
- inhonestus**, -a, -um, *adj.* dishonest.
- iniciō**, -ere, -iēcī, -iectum, *v.a.* (1) throw, cast, put into; (2) cause, occasion.
- inimicus**, -a, -um, *adj.* hostile.
- iniquus**, -a, -um, *adj. of persons,* unfair, unjust; *of things,* unfavourable, injurious, uneven.
- initium**, -iī, *n.* beginning.
- iniungō**, -ere, -iūxi, -iūctum, *v.a.* (1) join on to, join; (2) inflict, bring upon; impose upon, charge.
- iniūria**, -ae, *f.* wrong, injury.
- iniūssū**, *abl. of iniūssus,* without command.
- iniūstus**, -a, -um, *adj.* unjust.
- innoxus**, -a, -um, *part. from* innitor, leaning upon.
- innocēns**, -ntis, *adj.* innocent.
- innocentia**, -ae, *f.* (1) innocence, (2) acquittal.
- innumerābilis**, -is, -e, *adj.* innumerable.
- inopia**, -ae, *f.* lack. [pected.]
- inopinātus**, -a, -um, *adj.* unexpected.
- inquam**, *def. v.* say. [restless.]
- inquiētus**, -a, -um, *adj.* anxious.
- inquino**, -āre, *v.a.* defile.
- Inscitia**, -ae, *f.* ignorance.
- Inscius**, -a, -um, *adj.* ignorant.
- Inserō**, -ere, -sēvi, -situm, *v.a.* implant; hence **Insitus**, in-born, innate, natural.

Insidiae, -ārum, *f. plur.* ambush, craft, plot.

Insignis, -is, -e, *adj.* famous; *n. plur.* distinguishing marks.

insinuō, -āre, *v.n.* enter, reach, penetrate, wind.

Insitus, -a, -um. *See* **Inserō**.

insolēns, -ntis, *adj.* unusual, insolent.

Insolentia, -ae, *f.* strangeness.

Inspectō, -āre, *v.a.* look on.

inspērābilis, -is, -e, un hoped for.

inspērātus, -a, -um, *adj.* contrary to expectation.

Inspiciō, -ere, -spexī, -spectum, *v.a.* look into.

instanter, *adv.* urgently.

Instaurō, -āre, *v.a.* begin.

instinctus, -a, -um, *adj.* animated, inspired.

instō, -āre, -stitī, -stātum, *v.n.* press upon, draw near, strive.

Instruō, -ere, -struxī, -strūctum, *v.a.* draw up in order, furnish, provide.

insuētus, -a, -um (**insuēscō**), *adj.* unfamiliar.

insultō, -āre, *v.n. and a.* revile.

Insum, -esse, -fuī, *v.n.* be in.

insuper, *adv.* above; **Insuper habere**, make light of.

intāctus, -a, -um, *adj.* untouched.

intellegō, -ere, -ēxī, -ēctum, *v.a.* understand, perceive.

intendo, -ere, -dī, -tum or -sum, *v.a.* stretch, extend.

intentus, -a, -um, *adj.* busy.

inter, *prep. with acc.* between, among.

intercēdō, -ere, -cēssī, -cēssum, *v.n.* (1) go between, intervene; (2) oppose, obstruct, put a veto on.

intercidō, -ere, -dī, *v.n.* perish.

intercipiō, -ere, -cēpī, -ceptum, *v.a.* intercept.

interdum, *adv.* sometimes.

intereā, *adv.* meanwhile.

intereō, -īre, -īvī or -īī, -itum, *v.n.* die, perish.

interihī, *adv.* in the meantime.

interim, *adv.* in the meantime.

interimō, -ere, -ēmī, -ēptum, *v.a.* destroy, kill.

interior, -īus, *adj.* inside.

interitus, -ūs, *m.* destruction, death.

interminor, -ārī, -minātus sum, *v.a.* threaten.

intermittō, -ere, -mīsī, -mīssum, *v.a.* put or send between; allow to pass; interrupt.

internōsco, -ere, -nōvī, -nōtum, *v.a.* discern.

interpretatiō, -ōnis, *f.* interpretation. [king.]

interrēx, -rēgis, *m.* temporary

interritus, -a, -um, *adj.* unfrightened. [quire.]

interrogō, -āre, *v.a.* ask, en-

interrumpō, -ere, -rūpī, -ruptum, *v.a.* break through or off.

intersum, -esse, -fuī, *v.n.* be present at.

intervāllum, -ī, *n.* space, interval.

intervenīō, -īre, -vēnī, -ventum, *v.n.* come upon the scene, intervene.

intestinalis, -a, -um, *adj.* internal.

intolerābilis, -is, -e, *adj.* unbearable.

intrā, *prep. with acc.* within.

intrō, -āre, *v.a. and n.* enter.

intrōducō, -ere, -dūxī, -ductum, *v.a.* introduce.

introeō, -īre, -īvī or -īī, -itum, *v.n.* enter.

intrōmittō, -ere, -mīsī, -mīssum, *v.a.* send in.

intrōrsum, *adv.* inwards, inwardly.

intrōrumpō, -ere, -rūpī, -ruptum, *v.a.* break in or into.

inultūs, -a, -um, *adj.* unavenged.

inūstus, -a, -um, *adj.* burnt in.

inūtilis, -is, -e, *adj.* useless.

invādō, -ere, -sī, -sum, *v.n. and a.* assault, attack, invade.

invalidus, -a, -um, adj. weak.
invehō, -ere, -vexī, -vectum,
v.a. carry or bring in; *in pass.*
 ride.
inveniō, -īre, -vēnī, -ventum,
v.a. find.
inversus, -a, -um, adj. turned up-
 side down, on the other side of.
invertō, -ere, -tī, -sum, v.a.
 turn upside down, upturn.
inveterāscō, -ere, v.n. grow old,
 become established.
invicem, adv. by turns, in turn.
invictus, -a, -um, adj. uncon-
 quered.
invideō, -ēre, -vidī, -sum, v.a.
 (1) look spitefully on; (2) re-
 fuse, prevent.
invidia, -ae, f. ill-will, envy.
invidus, -a, -um, adj. envious.
inviolātus, -a, -um, adj. not to
 be hurt, inviolate.
invitō, -āre, v.a. invite, allure.
invius, -a, -um, adj. trackless.
involvō, -ere, -vī, -ūtum, v.a.
 involve.
iō, interj. alas!
iocus, -ī, m. jest, joke, sport.
ipse, -a, -um, emphatic pron.
and adj. himself, &c.
ira, -ae, f. wrath, anger.
irāscor, -ī, irātus, -sum, dep.
v.n. be angry.
irrideō, -ēre, -rīsī, -rīsum, v.n.
and a. laugh (at).
irrupō, -ere, -rūpī, -ruptum,
v.n. and a. break, burst, rush
 in.
is, ea, id, pron. and adj. that.
iste, ista, istud, pron. and adj.
 that, that of yours, that yonder.
ita, adv. so, thus.
Italia, -ae, f. Italy.
Italus, -a, -um, adj. Italian.
item, adv. likewise, also.
iter, -ineris, n. journey.
iterō, -āre, v.a. begin again, re-
 new.
iterum, adv. again.
iubeō, -ēre, iūssī, iūssum, v.a.
 order, bid.

iūcundus, -a, -um, adj. pleasant.
iūdex, -icis, m. judge.
iūdicō, -āre, v.a. judge, decide.
iūgera, -um, n. plur. acres.
iūgerum, -ī, n. (gen. plur.
iūgerum), acre (strictly about
 29,000 sq. feet).
iugum, -ī, n. (1) yoke; (2) ridge,
 chain of mountains.
Iūlus, -ī, m. Iulus, son of As-
 canius and grandson of Aeneas.
iungō, -ere, iūnxi, iūnctum,
v.a. join, add.
iūrō, -āre, v.n. and a. swear.
iūs, iūris, n. right, law.
iūssum, -ī, n. command.
iūstitium, -ī, n. cessation from
 public business.
iūstus, -a, -um, adj. right, fair,
 just.
iuventa, -ae, f. youth.
iuventūs, -ūtis, f. youth, band
 of youths.
iuvō, -āre, iūvī, iūtum, v.a.
 (1) help, (2) delight.

L

labō, -āre, v.n. totter.
lābor, -ī, lāpsus sum, dep. v.n.
 glide, slip, fall.
labor, -ōris, m. work.
labōrō, -āre, v.n. work.
lac, lactis, n. milk.
lacerō, -āre, v.a. tear, lacerate.
laccessō, -ere, -īvī, -ītum, v.a.
 provoke.
lacrima, -ae, f. tear.
lacrimō, -āre, v.a. weep.
lacus, -ūs, m. pond.
laedō, -ere, -sī, -sum, v.a. hurt.
laetātīō, -ōnis, f. rejoicing, ex-
 ultation.
laetitia, -ae, f. joy.
laetus, -a, -um, adj. glad, joy-
 ful, fruitful.
lambō, -ere, -ī, v.a. lick.
lāmentum, -ī, n. wailing, lament.
lammina and lamna, -ae, f.
 plate, leaf (of metal), hence
 coin.

- languēscō**, -ere, *v.n.* become weak or faint; droop, wither.
lapidat, *v. impers.* it rains stones.
lapillus, -ī, *m.* gem.
lapis, -idis, *m.* stone.
laqueus, -ī, *m.* noose.
largior, -īrī, *v. dep.* bestow.
largitiō, -ōnis, *f.* free grant, free gift, bounty.
Lārius, -īī, *m.* Lake Larius, now Lake Como.
lassus, -a, -um, *adj.* tired, drooping.
lātē, *adv.* far and near.
lateō, -ēre, -uī, *v.n.* lie hid.
lātiō, -ōnis, *f.* (the act of) bringing.
latrō, -ōnis, *m.* robber, brigand.
latrōcinium, -ī, *n.* robbery.
lātus, -a, -um, *adj.* broad, wide.
latus, -eris, *v.* side.
laudō, -āre, *v.a.* praise.
Laurēns, -ntis, *adj.* belonging to Laurentum (a town in Latium), Laurentian.
laus, laudis, *f.* praise.
lectulus, -ī, *m.* little bed or couch; *dim. of lectus.*
lectus, -ī, *m.* bed, couch.
lēgātiō, -ōnis, *f.* embassy.
lēgātus, -ī, *m.* ambassador; deputy, lieutenant; governor of a province.
legiō, -ōnis, *f.* legion, division of the Roman army consisting of about 4000 men.
legō, -ere, **lēgī**, **lēctum**, *v.a.* (1) collect; choose. (2) survey; read.
lēgō, -āre, *v.a.* send on commission, depute.
legūmen, -inis, *n.* vegetable.
lēne, *adv.* gently.
lēnis, -is, -e, *adj.* gentle.
lēniter, *adv.* gently, slightly.
leō, -ōnis, *m.* lion.
lepor, -ōris, *m.* wit, pleasantry.
Lernaeus, -a, -um, *adj.* Lernaean. (Lerna was a marsh near Argos, where Hercules killed the hydra.)
- Lesbia**, -ae, *f.* Lesbia (a lady's name).
lētum, -ī, *n.* death.
levis, -is, -e, *adj.* light.
levō, -āre, *v.a.* relieve, lighten.
lēx, **lēgis**, *f.* law.
libellus, -ī, *m.* little book (*dim. of liber*).
libēns, -entis, *adj.* willing.
libenter, *adv.* gladly.
liber, -brī, *m.* book.
Liber, -erī, *m.* Liber, old Italian deity of the ripening fruit, afterwards identified with the Greek god Bacchus.
liberālis, -is, -e, *adj.* bountiful, generous.
liberātor, -ōris, *m.* deliverer.
liberī, -ōrum, *m.* children.
liberō, -āre, *v.a.* free.
libertās, -ātis, *f.* freedom, liberty.
libertus, -ī, *m.* freed slave.
Libys, **Libyos**, *m.* Libyan (African, Negro).
licentia, -ae, *f.* permission.
licet, -ēre, **licuit**, *impersonal verb*, it is allowed.
Licinius, -ī, Licinius.
lictor, -ōris, *m.* licitor, policeman.
lignātiō, -ōnis, *f.* wood-cutting (for fuel).
Ligus, -uris, *m.* Ligurian.
lilium, -īī, *n.* lily.
līma, -ae, *f.* file, (of literary compositions) revision.
līmen, -inis, *n.* threshold.
līs, **lītis**, *f.* lawsuit; quarrel.
litō, -āre, *v.n.* offer favourable sacrifices.
littera, -ae, *f.* letter (of the alphabet); *in pl.* letter, epistle.
lituus, -ī, *m.* bugle, clarion.
livēns, -entis, *part. of liveō*, lead-coloured, bluish.
locātiō, -ōnis, *f.* leasing.
locō, -āre, *v.a.* place.
locuples, -plētis, *adj.* rich.
locus, -ī, *m.* (*n. pl. loca*) place.
longaevus, -a, -um, *adj.* aged.

longē, *adv.* far, far off, by far.
longinquus, -a, -um, *adj.* distant.
longus, -a, -um, *adj.* long.
loquor, loquī, locūtus sum, *v.a.*
dep. speak.
lōrica, -ae, *f.* (1) cuirass, breast-plate; (2) breastwork, mantlet, parapet.
lucrum, -ī, *n.* gain.
lūdibrium, -ī, *n.* mockery.
lūdō, -ere, -sī, -sum, *v.n.* play, sport.
lūdus, -I, *m.* (1) game; (2) school.
lūgeō, -ēre, -xi, -ctum, *v.a. and n.* mourn, lament.
lūmen, -inis, *n.* (1) light; (2) *in pl.* eyes, eyesight.
lūna, -ae, *f.* moon.
lupa, -ae, *f.* she-wolf.
lūstrō, -āre, *v.a.* (1) review; (2) purify.
lutum, -ī, *n.* mud.
lūx, lūcis, *f.* light; **primā lūce**, at daybreak.
lūxurior, -ārī, lūxuriātus sum, *v.n.* revel.
lūxus, -ūs, *m.* luxury.

M

macer, -ra, -rum, *adj.* thin.
maciēs, -ēī, *f.* thinness.
macte, *exclam.* bravo!
madidus, -a, -um, *adj.* wet, dripping.
Maeōtius, -a, -um, *adj.* Maeotian, belonging to Lake Maeotis in Scythia.
maerēns, -entis, *adj. (part.)* grieving.
maestitia, -ae, *f.* sorrow, sadness.
magis, *adv.* more, rather; *superl.* **māximē**, in the highest degree, chiefly, especially
magister, -trī, *m.* master.
magistrātus, -ūs, *m.* (1) magistracy, office; (2) magistrate.
māgnificus, -a, -um, *adj.* grand.
māgnitās, -ātis, *f.* greatness.

māgnitūdō, -inis, *f.* greatness, size.
māgnopere (*i.e. māgnō opere*), *adv.* greatly, much.
māgnus, -a, -um, *comp. māior*, *superl. māximus*, great.
māiestās, -ātis, *f.* majesty, power.
māior, *comp. of māgnus*, great.
male, *adv.* badly; **male sit vōbīs**, evil betide you.
maledicō, -ere, -xi, -ctum, *v.n.* abuse.
malignus, -a, -um, *adj.* mischievous, spiteful, malicious.
mālō, **mālle**, **māluī**, *v.a.* prefer.
malum, -ī, *n.* evil, ill, misfortune.
malus, -a, -um, *adj.* bad, evil.
mandātum, -ī, *n.* command.
maneō, -ēre, **mānsī**, **mānsūm**, *v.n.* remain.
Mānēs, -ium, *m. pl.* the departed spirits, often deified as gods of the lower world.
manifestus, -a, -um, *adj.* evident, apparent.
mānō, -āre, *v.n.* spread, flow.
mānsuētūdō, -inis, *f.* mercy.
Mantinēa, -ae, *f.* Mantinea, city in Arcadia, famous for a victory of Epaminondas over the Spartans.
manus, -ūs, *f.* hand.
Mārcus Tullius Cicerō, a famous Roman orator (106-43 B.C.).
mare, -is, *n.* sea.
margaritum, -ī, *n.* pearl.
margō, -inis, *m. and f.* border, edge.
marinus, -a, -um, *adj.* of the sea.
marītus, -ī, *m.* husband.
marmor, -oris, *n.* (1) marble; (2) surface of the sea, the sea.
Mārs, -tis, *m.* Mars, god of war.
Mārtiālis, **Iūlius**, Martial, a famous Roman poet (A.D. 43-104).
Mārtigena, -ae, *adj.* born of Mars.

Massicus, -a, -um, *adj.* of Mt. Massicus in Campania, Massic.
māter, -tris, *f.* mother.
materia, -ae, *f.* material, matter; timber.
mātrimōnium, -ī, *n.* marriage.
mātūritās, -ātis, *f.* maturity, ripeness.
mātūrō, -āre, *v.a.* accelerate, quicken, hasten, ripen.
mātūrus, -a, -um, *adj.* ripe, mature, seasonable, timely.
Māximus, -ī, *m.* Quintus Fabius Maximus, surnamed Cunctator, dictator B.C. 217.
māximus, -a, -um, *superl.* of **māgnus**, great, large.
meātus, -ūs, *m.* motion, course.
medicina, -ae, *f.* remedy.
mediocris, -is, -e, *adj.* moderate.
medius, -a, -um, *adj.* middle; **medium**, -ī, *n.* the middle.
Mēdus, -a, -um, *adj.* Median; **Mēdī**, *subst. pl.* the Medes.
mellitus, -a, -um, *adj.* honey-sweet; darling.
membrum, -ī, *n.* limb.
meminī, **meminisse**, *defect. verb.* remember.
memor, -oris, *adj.* mindful.
memoria, -ae, *f.* memory.
mendācium, -ī, *n.* lie.
mēns, -entis, *f.* mind, intellect; **mihi in mentem venit**, it comes into my mind, I remember.
mēnsa, -ae, *f.* table.
mēnsis, -is, *m.* month.
mēnsūra, -ae, *f.* measure, limit.
mentiō, -ōnis, *f.* mention.
mentior, -īrī, **mentitus sum**, *v.n.* lie.
mentum, -ī, *n.* chin.
mercator, -ārī, -ātus **sum**, *dep. v.a.* buy.
mereō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, *and mereor*, -ērī, **meritus sum**, *v.a.* deserve, merit.
meritō, *adv.* deservedly.
meritum, -ī, *n.* good deed, service; obligation.

mēta, -ae, *f.* goal.
metallum, -ī, *n.* metal.
mētior, -īrī, **mēnsus sum**, *v. dep.* measure.
metō, -ere, **messuī**, **messum**, *v.a.* reap.
metuo, -ere, -uī, *v.a. and n.* fear, be afraid.
metus, -ūs, *m.* fear.
meus, -a, -um, *my*, mine.
mīles, -itis, *m.* soldier.
militāris, -is, -e, *adj.* military.
militia, -ae, *f.* warfare.
militō, -āre, *v.n.* serve as a soldier.
mināciter, *adv.* in a threatening manner.
minae, *f. pl.* threats, menaces.
Minerva, -ae, *f.* Minerva, Roman goddess of wisdom and poetry.
minister, -trī, *m.* attendant.
ministerium, -ī, *n.* service.
minitābundus, -a, -um, *adj.* threatening.
minitor, -ārī, *v. dep.* threaten.
minor. *See parvus.*
minor, -ārī, *v. dep.* threaten.
minōrēs, -um, *comp. of parvus*, used as *subst.* descendants, posterity.
minuō, -ere, -uī, -ūtum, *v.a.* lessen.
minus, *adv. from minor.*
mīrābilis, -e, *adj.* wonderful.
mīrāculum, -ī, *n.* wonder, marvel, miracle.
misellus, -a, -um (*dim. of miser*), *adj.* poor, wretched.
miser, -a, -um, *adj.* wretched, unhappy.
miseria, -ae, *f.* misery, wretchedness.
miseror, -ārī, *v. dep.* pity.
missile, -is, *n.* missile, javelin.
mītēscō, -ere, *v.n.* grow ripe.
mītīgō, -āre, *v.a.* soften.
mītō, -ere, **mīsī**, **mīssum**, *v.a.* send, despatch.
mōbilis, -is, -e, *adj.* fickle, inconstant.

moderātor, -ōris, *m.* guide.
modestia, -ae, *f.* self-control.
modicus, -a, -um, *adj.* moderate, gradual, gentle.
modo, *adv.* (1) only; (2) just now, lately.
modo...modo, now...now, at one time...at another.
moenia, -ium, *v.n.* bulwarks, walls.
molestus, -a, -um, *adj.* troublesome, irksome.
mollis, -is, -e, *adj.* soft, gentle.
mollitia, -ae, *f.* softness.
mōmentum, -i, *n.* alteration.
monēō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, *v.a.* (1) warn, (2) advise.
Monoecus, -i, *m.* Monoecus, surname of Hercules; **arx Monoeci**, a promontory and harbour in Liguria, now Monaco.
mōnstrō, -āre, *v.a.* show.
mōnstrum, -ī, *n.* portent.
montānus, -a, -um, *adj.* mountainous, mountain.
mora, -ae, *f.* delay.
mordeō, -ēre, **momordi**, **morsum**, *v.a.* bite; censure.
moriōr, -ī, **mortuus sum**, *v.n. dep.* die.
moror, -ārī, **morātus sum**, *dep. v.n. and a.* (1) delay, tarry; (2) care about; **nihil morārī**, to give no heed to.
mors, -tis, *f.* death.
mortālis, -is, -e, *adj. and mortālis*, -is, *subst.* mortal.
mortiferus, -a, -um, *adj.* deadly, mortal.
mōs, **mōris**, *m.* manner, custom, way, fashion.
moveō, -ēre, **mōvī**, **mōtum**, *v.a.* move.
mox, *adv.* presently.
muliebris, -is, -e, *adj.* of a woman, womanly.
mulier, -eris, *f.* woman.
multifāriam, *adv.* in many ways.
multiplex, -icis, *adj.* manifold.
multiplicō, -āre, *v.a.* multiply.

multitūdō, -inis, *f.* multitude, great number, great quantity.
multum, *adv.* much.
multus, -a, -um, *adj.* much; *pl.* many.
mūniō, -īre, *v.a.* fortify.
mūntiō, -ōnis, *f.* fortifying, fortification.
mūnus, -eris, *n.* (1) service, function, duty; (2) present, gift.
mūrālis, -is, -e, *adj.* belonging to a wall; (**pīlum**), used in the defence of walls.
mūrus, -ī, *m.* wall.
mūtuum, -ī, *n.* loan.
mūtuum, -a, -um, *adj.* (1) lent, borrowed; (2) in exchange, mutual.
Mycēnae, -ārum, *f. pl.* Mycenae, city of Argolis, of which Agamemnon was king.

N

nam, *conj.* for.
namque, *conj.* = **nam**, for.
nāris, -is, *f.* nostril, nose.
nārrō, -āre, *v.a.* tell.
nāscor, -ī, **nātus sum**, *dep. v.n.* be born.
nāta, -ae, *f.* daughter.
nātiō, -ōnis, *f.* tribe, people.
natō, -āre, *v.n.* swim.
nātū, by birth.
nātūra, -ae, *f.* nature.
nātūrālis, -is, -e, *adj.* natural.
nātus, -ī, *m.* son.
nauticus, -a, -um, *adj.* nautical.
nāvālis, -is, -e, *adj.* naval;
nāvālia, -ium, *n. pl.* docks.
nāvigātiō, -ōnis, *f.* sailing.
nāvis, -is, *f.* ship.
ne, *particle introducing a question.*
nē, *sub. conj.* lest, in order that ...not.
nē...quidem, not even.
nebula, -ae, *f.* mist, cloud.
nebulō, -ōnis, *m.* worthless fellow.

nec (neque), conj. (1) nor; (2) not even; (3) and...not; (4) but...not.
nec...nec, neither...nor.
necessarius, -a, -um, adj. necessary.
necesse, neut. adj. unavoidable, necessary.
necessitas, -ātis, f. necessity.
necō, -āre, v.a. kill.
necō, -ere, nexul, nexum, v.a. bind, fasten.
necuter, -ra, -rum = neuter.
nefarius, -a, -um, adj. wicked.
nefās, n. indecl. an impious deed, crime.
neglegentia, -ae, f. carelessness.
neglegō, -ere, -xī, -ctum, v.a. neglect.
negō, -āre, v.a. deny, refuse.
negōtiātor, -ōris, m. trader.
negōtium, -iī, n. business, matter; **nihil esse negōtīi,** to be no trouble, to be easy.
Nemesis, -is, f. Nemesis, goddess of justice.
nēmō, nēminis (gen. and abl. from nūllus), no one.
nemus, -oris, n. grove.
nepōs, -ōtis, m. (1) grandson, (2) descendant.
nēquam, indecl. worthless, mischievous; **comp. nēquior.**
nēquāquam, adv. by no means.
nequeō, -īre, -īvi or -īl, -itum, v.n. be unable.
nēquiquam, adv. in vain, to no purpose.
nēve, adv. i.e. nē-ve.
nex, necis, f. death (violent).
nī, conj. unless.
niger, -ra, -rum, black.
nihil, indecl. n. nothing.
nihilum and nīlum, -ī, n. nothing.
Nīlus, -ī, m. the Nile.
nimis, adv. too much.
nimum, adv. too, too much.
nisi, conj. unless.
niteō, -ēre, -uī, v.n. shine.
nītor, nīti, nīsus (nīxus) sum,

v.n. dep. (1) lean upon, (2) strive.
nix, nivis, f. snow.
nōbilis, -is, -e, high-born, noble.
nōbilitās, -ātis, f. nobility, nobleness.
nocēns, -ntis, guilty.
noceō, -ēre, v.n. hurt.
noctū, adv. by night.
nocturnus, -a, -um, adj. nightly, night.
nōlō, nōlle, nōlul, v.n. wish... not, be unwilling, refuse.
nōmen, -inis, n. name.
Nōmentum, -ī, n. Nomentum, old Latin town N.E. of Rome.
nōn, adv. not, no.
Nōnae, -ārum, f. pl. the nones, 5th day in every month except March, May, July, October, when it was the 7th day, *i.e.* 9 days before the Ides. **d. iiii Nōn. = die quarto ante Nonas.**
nōndum, adv. not yet.
nōnnūllus, -a, -um, adj. some.
nōs, gen. sing. nostrum or nostrī, 1st pers. pron. we, us.
nōscitō, -āre, v.a. know, recognize.
nōscō, -ere, nōvī, nōtum, v.a. learn; **nōvī, I know; nōrunt,** contracted from **nōvērunt.**
noster, -tra, -trum, poss. pron. our.
nōtitia, -ae, f. knowledge, fame.
notō, -āre, v.a. mark, brand.
novem, num. nine.
November or -ris, -is, -e, adj. of November.
novissimē, adv. finally.
novus, -a, -um, adj. new.
nox, noctis, f. night.
noxā, -ae, f. hurt, crime, punishment.
nūbēs, -is, f. cloud.
nūdō, -āre, v.a. bare.
nūdus, -a, -um, adj. naked, bare.
nūgae, -arum, f. pl. trifles, trumperies.
nūllus, -a, -um, adj. no, none.
nūmen, -inis, n. deity.

numerus, -I, *m.* (1) number, position, rank; (2) *in music and poetry*, measure.

Numitor, -ōris, *m.* Numitor, king of Alba Longa.

numquid, *interrog. adv.* marks a question, not to be translated.

nunc, *adv.* now.

nunquam, *adv.* never.

nūntiō, -āre, *v.a.* announce.

nūntius, -iī, *m.* messenger.

nūper, *adv.* lately.

nūtrix, -icis, *f.* nurse.

nūtus, -ūs, *m.* nod, beckoning.

Nysa, -ae, *f.* Mt. Nysa, in Phrygia.

O

obeō, -ire, -ivī or -iī, -itum, *v.a.* (1) travel over, traverse; survey. (2) engage in, perform, discharge, submit to.

ōbiciō, -ere, -obiēci, -iectum, *v.a.* (1) put before, present, expose; (2) put in the way, oppose.

obliviō, -ōnis, *f.* forgetfulness, oblivion.

obnoxius, -a, -um, *adj.* liable to, exposed to.

obrior, -iri, -ortus sum, *v. dep.* rise.

obscoenus, -a, -um, *adj.* dirty.

obses, -idis, *m. and f.* hostage.

obsideō, -ēre, -sēdi, -sessum, *v.a.* besiege, blockade, block.

obsitus, -a, -um, *part. from* obserō, cover over.

obstruō, -ere, -strūxi, -strūctum, *v.a.* block up, barricade.

obterō, -ere, -trivi, -tritum, *v.a.* crush.

obtestor, -āri, -ātus sum, *dep. v.a.* entreat, beseech.

obteneō, -ēre, -tinui, -tentum, *v.a.* (1) keep, maintain; (2) gain, acquire, obtain.

obtractiō, -ōnis, *f.* detraction.

obtruncō, -āre, *v.a.* kill, massacre.

obviam, *adv.* in the face of, to meet.

obvius, -a, -um, *adj.* in the way, meeting.

occāsiō, -ōnis, *f.* opportunity.

occāsus, -ūs, *m.* falling, setting.

occidiō, -ōnis, *f.* massacre.

occidō, -ere, -cidi, -cāsum, *v.n.* (1) fall, (2) set.

occidō, -ere, -cidi, -cisum, *v.a.* kill.

occipiō, -ere, -cēpi, -ceptum, *v.a.* enter upon.

occulō, -ere, -cului, -cultum, *v.a.* hide, conceal.

occultō, -āre, *v.a.* hide.

occupō, -āre, *v.a.* seize; occupy.

occurrō, -ere, -curri, -cursum, *v.n.* come up to, meet.

occursō, -āre, *v.a.* attack, charge.

ocellus, -i, *m.* little eye, *diminutive of oculus.*

ōcissimē, *adv.* very quickly.

odium, -i, *n.* hatred.

odor, -ōris, *m.* smell.

odorātus, -a, -um, *adj.* fragrant.

offendō, -ere, -di, -sum, *v.a.* strike against; stumble; offend.

offēnsiō, -ōnis, *f.* hurt, harm, offence.

offerō, -ferre, obtuli, oblātum, *v.a.* offer, present.

officiō, -ere, -fēci, -fectum, *v.a. and n.* oppose, obstruct.

officium, -i, *n.* duty.

olea, -ae, *f.* olive.

oleō, -ēre, -ui, *v.n. and a.* smell of.

oleum, -i, *n.* oil.

ōlim, *adv.* once, at some time.

oliva, -ae, *f.* olive.

Olympus, -i, *m.* (1) Olympus, a mountain in Thessaly regarded as the seat of the gods; hence (2) heaven.

ōmen, -inis, *n.* omen.

omittō, -ere, -misi, -missum, *v.a.* leave off.

omnīnō, *adv.* altogether; *with negatives*, at all.
omnis, -is, -e, *adj.* all, every, any.
onus, -eris, *n.* load, burden.
opera, -ae, *f.* (1) work, pains; (2) care, attention.
operiō, -ire, **operui**, **opertum**, *v.a.* cover.
opēs, -um, *f. pl.* resources.
opīniō, -ōnis, *f.* belief, expectation; reputation.
oportet, -ēre, -uit, *v. impers.* ought.
opperior, -iri, **oppertus sum**, *dep. v.a.* wait for.
oppidum, -ī, *n.* town.
oppletus, -a, -um, *adj.* filled.
opportunitās, -ātis, *f.* convenience, fitness.
opportūnus, -a, -um, *adj.* suitable.
opprimō, -ere, -pressi, -pressum, *v.a.* (1) crush, overwhelm, overpower; (2) take by surprise.
opprobrium, -i, *n.* disgrace.
oppugnātiō, -ōnis, *f.* attack.
ops, **opis**, *f. sing.* help; *plur.* wealth.
optimus, -a, -um, *superlative of bonus*, good.
optō, -āre, *v.a.* long for, desire.
opulentus, -a, -um, *adj.* rich.
opus, -eris, *n.* work.
opus est, there is need of.
ōrāculum, -i, *n.* oracle.
ōrātiō, -ōnis, *f.* speech.
orbis, -is, *m.* (1) circle, (2) world.
orbis, -a, -um, *adj.* bereft, deprived, destitute, *gen. with abl.*
Orcus, -i, *m.* Orcus, the lower world.
ōrdō, -inis, *m.* rank, row.
origō, -inis, *f.* origin.
orior, **oriri**, **ortus sum**, *dep. v.n.* arise.
oriundus, -a, -um, *adj.* sprung.
ōrnāmentum, -ī, *n.* ornament.
ōrnātus, -ūs, *m.* splendid apparel.

ōrō, -āre, *v.a.* beg, beseech.
ōs, **ōris**, *n.* mouth, lips, face.
ōsculum, -i, *n.* kiss.
ostendō, -ere, **ostendi**, **ostentum**, *v.a.* show, point out.
ostentō, -āre, *v.a.* (*frequentative of ostendō*), show.
ōstium, -iī, *n.* entrance, mouth (of a river).
ōtiōsus, -a, -um, *adj.* at leisure, free, idle.
ovis, -is, *f.* sheep.

P

paciscor, -i, **pactus sum**, *v. dep.* agree, bargain.
pācō, -āre, *v.a.* pacify, quiet, still.
pactum, -i, *n.* arrangement, manner, way.
paene, *adv.* almost, scarcely.
paenitentia, -ae, *f.* penitence, change of mind.
pāgus, -ī, *m.* village, canton.
pāla, -ae, *f.* spade.
palam, (1) *prep. with acc.* before, in the presence of; (2) *adv.* openly.
palliātus, -a, -um, *adj.* dressed in the pallium.
pallor, -ōris, *m.* paleness.
palma, -ae, *f.* (1) palm of the hand, hand; (2) palm, palm-branch.
pālōr, -ārī, *v. dep.* straggle.
palūdātus, -a, -um, *adj.* in uniform.
palūs, -ūdis, *f.* marsh.
pampineus, -a, -um, *adj.* of vine-leaves.
Panchāia, -ae, Panchaia, a legendary island near Arabia.
papāver, -eris, *n.* poppy.
papȳrus, -i, *m. and f.* (1) papyrus, a reed growing in N. Africa and S. Italy; (2) paper, made from this reed.
pār, **paris**, (1) *adj. all genders*, equal, like; (2) *subst.* companion, mate, fellow.

parātus, -a, -um, ready, *past part. pass. of parō*.

parcō, pepercī, parsum or par-citum, *v.n. and a.* spare.

parcus, -a, -um, *adj.* sparing.

parēns, -ntis, m. and *f.* father or mother, parent.

pāreō, -ēre, pārui, pāritum, *v.n.* obey.

pariēs, -etis, m. wall.

pariō, -ere, peperī, partum, *v.a.* bring forth, produce, acquire.

pariter, *adv.* equally.

parō, -āre, v.a. prepare; get, obtain.

parricida, -ae, m. or f. parricide.

pars, partis, f. part, some.

partus, -ūs, m. (1) a bringing forth, birth; (2) offspring.

parum, *adv.* little.

parvulus, -a, -um, adj. little, petty, trifling.

parvus, -a, -um, adj. small; *comp. minor; superl. minimus.*

pāscō, -ere, pāvī, pāstum, *v.a.* feed.

passer, -eris, m. sparrow.

passim, *adv.* here and there, in all directions.

passus, -ūs, m. step, pace.

pastōrius, -a, -um, adj. belonging to a shepherd.

patefaciō, -ere, -fēcī, -factum, *v.a.* open.

pateō, -ēre, -uī, v.n. be open.

pater, -tris, m. father.

paternus, -a, -um, adj. fatherly, paternal.

patiēns, -entis, adj. enduring, supporting, permitting.

patior, -ī, passus sum, dep. *v.a.* (1) allow; (2) suffer, endure.

patria, -ae, f. fatherland.

patricius, -a, -um, adj. patrician, noble.

patrō, -āre, v.a. bring to pass, achieve.

patrōnus, -ī, m. advocate, supporter.

pauci, -ōrum, m. few.

paucitās, -ātis, f. fewness, scarceness.

paucus, -a, -um (sing. rare), few, little.

paulisper, *adv.* for a little while.

paulum, *adv.* a little.

pauper, -is, adj. poor.

paupertās, -ātis, f. poverty.

pausa, -ae, f. pause, stop.

pavidus, -a, -um, adj. frightened.

pavor, -ōris, m. fear, panic.

pāx, pācis, f. peace.

pectus, -oris, n. breast.

peculiāris, -is, -e, adj. one's own, peculiar.

pecunia, -ae, f. money.

pecus, -oris, n. cattle.

pedester, -ris, -e, adj. (1) on foot; (2) of a foot-soldier.

peditātus, -ūs, m. infantry.

pellitūs, -a, -um, adj. clothed in skins.

pellō, -ere, pepuli, pulsum, *v.a.* drive.

penātēs, -ium, m.pl. home.

pendulus, -a, -um, adj. hanging, hesitating.

penes, prep. with acc. in the power of.

penetrō, -āre, v.a. enter, penetrate.

penitus, *adv.* deeply.

per, prep. with acc. through.

peraequē, adv. equally.

percellō, -ere, -culī, -culsum, *v.a.* beat down, overthrow, urge.

percūctor, -āri, -ātus sum, dep. v.a. enquire carefully.

percurrō, -ere, -curri, -cursum, *v.a.* run through.

percutiō, -ere, -cussi, -cussum, *v.a.* strike; shake.

perdō, -ere, -didī, -ditum, v.a. (1) destroy, undo; (2) lose.

perdolet, -dolitum est, impers. it pains.

peregrē, adv. abroad.

Perenna (per + annus). See Anna.

perennis, -is, -e, *adj.* yearly; everlasting.
pereō, -ire, -ivī or -iī, **peritum**, *n.* perish.
perferō, -ferre, -tulī, -lātum, *v.a.* bear or carry through; bring; submit to, bear; *in pass. of letters, &c.*, come in.
perficiō, -ere, -fēcī, -fectum, *v.a.* accomplish, finish.
perfidus, -a, -um, *adj.* treacherous.
perfodiō, -ere, -fōdī, -fossū, *v.a.* pierce through.
perfossus, *part. from perfodiō*, stabbed.
perfruor, -ī, -ctus sum, *v. dep.* to enjoy.
perfugiō, -ere, -fūgī, -fugitum, *v.n.* flee for refuge; desert to.
perfundō, -ere, -fūdī, -fūsum, *v.a.* soak, drench.
Pergamēnus, -a, -um, *adj.* Pergamene, belonging to Pergamum.
pergō, -ere, **perrēxī**, **perrēc-tum**, *v.n.* go on, proceed.
perhibeō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, *v.a.* say, assert.
periculōsus, -a, -um, *adj.* dangerous.
periculum, -ī, *n.* danger, risk.
perimō, -ere, -ēmī, -emptum, *v.a.* destroy.
peritus, -a, -um, *adj.* skilled.
perlābor, -ī, -lāpsus sum, *v. dep.* slip through.
perlegō, -ere, -lēgī, -lēctum, *v.a.* read through.
permaneō, -ēre, -mānsī, -mān-sum, *v.n.* remain.
permisceō, -ēre, -uī, -mixtum, *v.a.* mix.
permittō, -ēre, -mīsī, -mīssum, *v.a.* allow.
permultus, -a, -um, *adj.* much, many.
permūtātiō, -ōnis, *f.* exchange.
perniciēs, -ēī, *f.* destruction, ruin, disaster.
perōdī, -ōdisse, **perōsus sum**,

defective semi-deponent v.a. hate.
perōrō, -āre, *v.a.* beg, beseech.
perpetuō, *adv.* constantly, perpetually, always.
perpetuus, -a, -um, *adj.* continuing, everlasting; **in perpetuum**, for ever.
perscribō, -ere, -scripsī, -scrip-tum, *v.a.* write in full, write a full account of.
persequor, -ī, -secūtus sum, *v. dep.* follow.
persolvō, -ere, -solvī, -solūtum, *v.a.* pay.
perspicīō, -ere, -spexī, -spec-tum, *v.a.* perceive.
persuāsiō, -ōnis, *f.* opinion, persuasion.
perterreō, -ēre, *v.a.* frighten.
pertimēscō, -ere, -uī, *v.a.* fear greatly.
pertinācia, -ae, *f.* perseverance, obstinacy.
pertineō, -ēre, *v.n.* belong to.
pertrāctō, -āre, *v.a.* investigate, handle.
perturbō, -āre, *v.a.* confuse, disturb, trouble.
perūctus, -a, -um, *adj.* anointed.
pervādō, -ere, -vāsī, -vāsum, *v.a.* go through.
pervenīō, -ire (*like veniō*), *v.n.* arrive.
pēs, **pedis**, *m.* foot.
pessimus, -a, -um, *superlative of malus*, bad.
pēstis, -is, *f.* plague.
petō, -ere, -ivī or -iī, -itum, *v.a.* (1) seek, (2) attack.
pictus, -a, -um (*part. from pingō*), painted.
pietās, -ātis, *f.* dutifulness, piety, affection.
pignus, -oris, *n.* pledge.
pilum, -ī, *n.* javelin.
pingō, -ere, **pinxī**, **pictum**, *v.a.* paint.
pinna, -ae, *f.* (1) feather, wing; (2) pinnacle or kind of notched battlement.

piper, -eris, *n.* pepper.
pīpilō, -āre, *v.n.* chirp.
piscātor, -is, *m.* fisherman.
piscīna, -ae, *f.* swimming pond.
piscis, -is, *m.* fish.
pīus, -a, -um, *adj.* dutiful, pious, devout; often in plur. **pīī**, for the departed.
placēdō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, *v.n.* please; *impers.* **placet**, it is resolved.
placidē, *adv.* calmly.
placidus, -a, -um, *adj.* calm, peaceful.
plānē, *adv.* exactly.
plangō, -ere, -nxi, -nctum, *v.a.* beat the breast, lament, bewail.
plānitīēs, -ēī, *f.* plain.
plānus, -a, -um, *adj.* level, flat.
plēbēīus, -a, -um, *adj.* plebeian.
plēbīscītum, -ī, *n.* resolution of the plebs.
plēbs, -bis, *f.* common people.
plēnus, -a, -um, *adj.* full; *adv.* plēnē.
plērīque, **plēraēque**, **plēraque**, *adj. and pron.* most, many.
plērumque, *adv.* for the most part, generally.
plūs, -ris, *noun in sing., adj. in pl.* more; *adv.* more.
pluvia, -ae, *f.* rain.
pluviālis, -is, -e, *adj.* rainy, rain-.
poēma, -atis, *n.* poem.
poena, -ae, *f.* penalty (*sing. and plur.*).
poenitentia, -ae, *f.* repentance.
Poenus, -a, -um, *adj.* Carthaginian.
poēta, -ae, *m.* poet.
pollēns, -ntis, *adj.* powerful.
polliceor, -ērī, *v. dep.* promise.
pollicitātiō, -ōnis, *f.* promise.
pollicitor, -ārī, *v. dep.* promise.
Pōmētīf, -ōrum, *m. pl.*; **Pōmētīf**, old town of the Volsci in Latium.
pōmpa, -ae, *f.* procession.

Pompōnius, -iī, *m.* Pomponius, friend of Cicero.
pōmum, -ī, *n.* fruit.
pondō, *adv.* by weight.
pondus, -eris, *n.* weight.
pōne, *adv. and prep. with abl.* behind.
ponō, -ere, **posuī**, **positum**, *v.a.* (1) place, set; (2) pitch (a tent or a camp).
pōns, **pontis**, *m.* bridge.
pontifex, -icis, *m.* priest.
populāris, -is, -e, *adj.* belonging to the people, popular.
populātiō, -ōnis, *f.* devastation, laying waste, raid.
populor, -ārī, *v. dep.* devastate.
populus, -ī, *m.* people.
porcus, -ī, *m.* pig.
porrō, *adv.* furthermore.
portendō, -ere, -dī, -tum, *v.a.* foretell.
porticus, -ūs, *f.* portico, porch.
portiō, -ōnis, *f.* part.
portitor, -ōris, *m.* ferryman.
portō, -āre, *v.a.* carry.
portus, -ūs, *m.* harbour, port.
pōscō, -ere, **popōscī**, demand, claim, ask.
positiō, -ōnis, *f.* position, situation, theme.
possessiō, -ōnis, *f.* possession.
possideō, -ēre, **possēdī**, **possesum**, *v.a.* possess.
possum, **posse**, **potuī**, *irreg. v.n.* be able, can.
post, (1) *prep. with acc.* after; (2) *adv.* afterwards.
postea, *adv.* afterwards.
posteaquam, *conj.* after that.
posterī, *m. pl.* descendants.
posteritās, -ātis, *f.* posterity, descendants.
posterus, -a, -um, *adj.* near, next, after.
posthāc, *adv.* after this, henceforth.
postillā, *adv.* afterwards.
postquam, *conj.* after that, after, when.
postrīdiē, *adv.* on the day after.

- postulō, -āre, v.a.** demand, claim, ask.
potēns, -entis, adj. powerful, great.
potestās, -ātis, f. power (*gen.* civil power), authority.
pōtiō, -ōnis, f. drink.
potior, -iri, -itus sum, v. gov. *abl.* gain the mastery or possession of.
potissimum, adv. by preference.
potius, adv. rather.
pōtō, -āre, v.a. drink.
pōtus, -a, -um, adj. drunken.
prae, prep. with abl. before, on account of.
praebēō, -ēre, v.a. supply, make.
praecaveō, -ēre, -cāvī, -cautum, v.a. and n. guard against beforehand.
praeceps, -ipitis, adj. headlong.
praecidō, -ere, -dī, -sum, v.a. cut off.
praecipio, -ere, -cēpī, -ceptum, v.a. instruct, teach; order, enjoin.
praecipuē, adv. especially.
praecipuus, -a, -um, adj. foremost, special, principal.
praecīlārus, -a, -um, adj. famous, noteworthy.
praecō, -ōnis, m. herald.
praeda, -ae, f. plunder, booty.
praedāticus, -a, -um, adj. taken as plunder.
praedātor, -ōris, m. spoiler.
praedicō, -āre, v.a. assert, proclaim.
praedium, -ī, n. farm.
praedō, -ōnis, m. robber.
praedoctus, -a, -um, adj. instructed beforehand.
praedor, -ārī, v. dep. plunder.
praefectus, -ī, m. commander.
praefero, -ferre, -tulī, -lātum, v.a. prefer.
praeficiō, -ere, -fēcī, -fectum, v.a. place at the head of, in command of.
praefor, -fārī, -fātus sum, dep. v.a. say beforehand.
praegredior, -ī, -gressus sum, v. dep. go on in front.
praemittō, -ere (like mittere), send on.
praemium, -ī, n. reward.
praeruptus, -a, -um, adj. steep.
praesāgiō, -īre, -īvī, v.a. forebode.
praesentia, -ae, f. presence.
praeseptus, -a, -um, part. blocked.
praesertim, adv. especially.
praesidiārius, -a, -um, adj. belonging to a governor of a province.
praesidium, -iī, n. guard, garrison; protection.
praestō, adv. ready.
praestō, -āre, -stitī, -stātum and -stitum, v.n. be distinguished, excel. *v.a.* surpass, excel; fulfil, discharge.
praesum, -esse, -fuī, v.n. command.
praeter, prep. with acc. (1) past, by, along; (2) beside; (3) except.
praetereā, adv. besides, moreover.
praeteritus, -a, -um, adj. past.
praeterquam, adv. besides, except.
praetor, -ōris, m. praetor.
praetōrius, -a, -um, adj. praetorian, of the rank of praetor. *As noun,* ex-praetor.
praetūra, -ae, f. office of praetor.
praetūrō, -ere, -ūssī, -ūstum, v.a. burn at the point.
praestus, part. of praetūrō.
praevertō, -ere, -vertī, -versum, v.a. anticipate, outstrip; *in pass.* attend to first, attack first.
prātum, -ī, n. meadow.
precēs, -um, f. pl. defective n. only plural and *abl. sing.* prayers, entreaties.
precor, -ārī, -ātus sum, dep. v.a. and n. pray, beseech, entreat.

premo, -ere, **pressi**, **pressum**,
v.a. press, press upon, op-
press, crush.

prendo, -ere, *contracted form of*
prehendo, seize.

prensio, -are, *v.a.* grasp.

pretium, -i, *n.* price, value;
operae pretium est, it is
worth while.

pridie, *adv.* on the day before;
d. prid. = *die pridie*.

primus, *adv.* firstly.

primores, -um, *m. pl.* chiefs,
nobles.

primum, *adv.* in the first place;
quam primum, as soon as
possible.

primus, -a, -um, *adj.* first.

princeps, -ipis, *m.* chief.

principium, -i, *n.* beginning.

prior, -oris, *adj.* former, previous.

priscus, -a, -um, *adj.* former,
ancient.

pristinus, -a, -um, *adj.* former,
old-fashioned.

prius, *adv.* before, previously.

priusquam, *conj.* before that.

privatim, *adv.* privately.

privatus, -a, -um, *adj.* private,
own.

pro, *prep.* with *abl.* (1) in front
of. (2) on behalf of; instead
of. (3) in accordance with.

probitas, -atis, *f.* honesty.

probo, -are, *v.a.* approve, prove.

proboscis, -idis, *f.* trunk.

probus, -a, -um, *adj.* honest.

Procas, -ae, *m.* Procas, king
of Alba Longa.

procedo, -ere, -cessi, -cessum,
v.n. go forward, advance.

procella, -ae, *f.* storm.

procreatus, *part., from procreo*,
born.

procul, *adv.* far, far off.

procumbō, -ere, -cubi, -cu-
bitum, *v.n.* fall down or
prostrate.

procurō, -āre, *v.a.* make atone-
ment for.

procurro, -ere, -curri, -cursum,

v.n. run or rush forward; jut
out, extend.

prodeō, -ire, -ivi or **ii**, -itum,
v.n. come forth, advance.

prodigium, -i, *n.* marvel, portent.

proditor, -ōris, *m.* traitor.

prodo, -ere, -didi, -ditum, *v.a.*
hand over, surrender; betray.

produco, -ere, -dūxi, -ductum,
v.a. lead out.

prolior, -āri, *v. dep.* fight.

prolium, -ii, *n.* fight, battle.

profectio, -ōnis, *f.* going away,
setting out, departure.

profecto, *adv.* surely, certainly.

profero, -ferre, -tuli, -lātum,
v.a. bring out.

professus, -a, -um, *part. from*
profiteor, *used passively*,
avowed, promised.

professus, -a, -um, *adj.* manifest,
open.

proficiō, -ere, -fēci, -fectum, *v.n.*
and *a.* advance, profit.

proficiscor, -i, **profectus sum**,
dep. v.n. set out, start.

profiteor, -ēri, -fessus sum,
v.a. declare publicly, avow.

profligō, -āre, *v.a.* overthrow,
conquer.

profugus, -a, -um, *adj.* fugitive.

profundus, -a, -um, *adj.* deep;
profundum, -i, *n.* depth.

progeniēs, -ēi, *f.* descendants,
offspring, progeny.

prognātus, -a, -um, *adj.* born,
descended.

progredior, -i, -gressus sum,
dep. v.n. set out, advance.

prohibeo, -ēre, -ui, -itum, *v.a.*
prevent, hinder.

proicio, -ere, -ieci, -iectum, *v.a.*
throw or cast forward.

proles, -is, *f.* offspring, descend-
ant.

promiscuē, *adv.* all together.

promissus, -a, -um, *adj.* long.

promptus, -a, -um, *adj.* ready,
energetic.

pronuntiō, -āre, *v.a.* pronounce,
say.

prōnus, -a, -um, *adj.* bent down, face downwards, flat.
prope, *prep. with acc.* near; *adv.* nearly, almost.
prōpellō, -ere, -pulī, -pulsum, *v.a.* drive on, cast down.
properē, *adv.* hastily.
properō, -āre, *v.a. and n.* hasten, hurry.
propinquitās, -ātis, *f.* nearness.
propinquus, -a, -um, *adj.* related.
propior, -or, -us, *adj.* nearer; *superl.* proximus.
propitius, -a, -um, favourable, propitious.
propius, *adv., comp. of prope*, near.
prōpōnō, -ere, -posuī, -positum, *v.a.* put forward, propose, offer.
proprius, -a, -um, *adj.* own.
propter, *prep. with acc.* on account of.
prōpugnō, -āre, *v.n.* fight for, defend.
prōpulsō, -āre, *v.a.* drive back, ward off, repel.
prōripiō, -ere, -ripiuī, -reptum, *v.a. with sē*, rush forth.
prōscriptiō, -ōnis, *f.* proscription.
prōsequor, -ī, -secūtus sum, *dep. v.a.* pursue, advance in pursuit.
Proserpina, -ae, *f.* Proserpina, queen of the lower world.
prōsiliō, -īre, -uī, *v.n.* spring forth, jump up.
prōspectus, -ūs, *m.* view.
prōsperē, *adv.* successfully, prosperously.
prōspiciō, -ere, -spexī, -spectum, *v.a.* look forward.
prōsternō, -ere, -strāvī, -strātum, *v.a.* lay out, prostrate.
prōsum, **prōdesse**, **prōful**, *v.n.* be of use, benefit, profit.
prōtegō, -ere, -tēxi, -tēctum, *v.a.* cover, protect.
prōtinus, *adv.* forthwith.
prōturbō, -āre, *v.a.* drive on.

prout, *adv.* according as
prōvehō, -ere, -vexī, -vectum, *v.a.* carry on, lead on, exalt.
prōveniō, -īre, -vēni, -ventum, *v.n.* come forth; *of plants*, begin growing.
prōvidēns, -entis, *adj.* foreseeing, prudent.
prōvincia, -ae, *f.* province.
prōvinciālis, -is, -e, *adj.* provincial.
prōvocātiō, -ōnis, *f.* (1) appeal, (2) right of appeal, (3) challenge.
proximus, -a, -um, *adj.* nearest.
prūdēns, -entis, *adj.* prudent, wise.
prūdētia, -ae, *f.* wisdom.
pūber, -eris, *adj.* young (but adult).
pūblicē, *adv.* publicly.
pūblicus, -a, -um, *adj.* of the state, state, public.
pudendus, -a, -um, *adj.* shameful.
pudet, -ēre, -uit, *imp. v.* it shames.
pudicus, -a, -um, *adj.* chaste.
pudor, -ōris, *m.* shame, sense of honour.
puella, -ae, *f.* girl.
puer, -erī, *m.* boy, clerk.
pueritia, -ae, *f.* boyhood.
puerulus, -ī, *m.* little boy.
pūgna, -ae, *f.* battle.
pūgnō, -āre, *v.n.* fight.
pulcher, -chra, -chrum, beautiful, fair, glorious.
pulchritūdō, -inis, *f.* beauty.
pullārius, -ī, *m.* chicken-keeper.
pullus, -ī, *m.* young one.
pulpitum, -ī, *n.* platform.
pulvis, -eris, *m.* dust.
pūnctum, -ī, *n.* point, moment.
pūniō, -īre, *v.a.* punish.
puppis, -is, *f.* poop, ship.
purpura, -ae, *f.* purple.
purpurātus, -ī, *m.* a high officer, courtier.
purpureus, -a, -um, *adj.* purple, violet, bright-coloured.

pūrus, -a, -um, *adj.* clean, pure;
of a spear, pointless.
putō, -āre, *v.a.* think.

Q

quācumque, *adj.* wherever.
quadrāgintā, forty.
quadriennium, -iī, *n.* space of
four years.
quadringentī, -ae, -a, *num.*
four hundred.
quaerō, -ere, **quaesivī**, **quaesitum**, *v.a.* seek.
quaestor, -ōris, *m.* quaestor,
civil officer attached to the
general as governor of a pro-
vince; in war, paymaster.
quaestōrius, -a, -um, *adj.* be-
longing to a quaestor; *as*
noun, ex-quaestor.
quamdiū, *adv.* how long.
quamquam, *adv.* although.
quamvis, *conj.* although; *adv.*
however.
quandō, (1) *interrog.* when; (2)
conj. since, seeing that; **si**
quandō, if ever.
quantus, -a, -um, *adj.* (1) how
much, how great; (2) as much
as.
quārē, *conj.* wherefore.
quārtus, -ū, -um, *adj.* fourth.
quasi, *adv.* as if, just as.
quattuor, *num.* four.
-que, *conj.* and.
quercus, -ūs, *f.* oak; **quercus**
civilis, garland of oak leaves
bestowed upon one who had
saved the life of a citizen in
battle.
querēla, -ae, *f.* complaint.
queror, **querī**, **questus sum**,
v.n. dep. (1) complain; (2) (*of*
a dog), whimper.
quī, **quae**, **quod**, *rel. pron.* who,
which, that.
quia, *conj.* because, since.
quicumque, **quaecumque**, **quod-**
cumque, *pron. rel.* whoever,
whatever, any whatever.

quid, *inter. adv.* why?
quidam, **quaedam**, **quoddam**,
adj. and pron. a certain, a sort
of.
quidem, *adv.* indeed; **nō...**
quidem, not even.
quiēs, -ētis, *f.* rest, repose.
quiēscō, -ere, -ēvī, -ētum, *v.n.*
grow quiet or still, be still,
repose.
quiētus, -a, -um, *adj.* quiet.
quilibet, **quaelibet**, **quodlibet**,
pron. any (you like).
quinque, *num.* five.
quinquennium, -iī, *n.* space of
five years.
quinquerēmis, -is, -e, *adj.* with
five banks of oars.
quippe, *adv. and conj.* (1) seeing
that; (2) certainly, indeed.
Quirinus, -ī, *m.* name given
to Romulus after his deifica-
tion.
Quiritēs, -ium, *m. pl.* Quirites,
name taken by the Romans in
their civil capacity.
quis? quis? quid? *inter. pron.*
who? what?
quisnam? quidnam? *inter.*
pron. who? which?
quispiam, *adj. and pron.* any-
body.
quisquam, **quaequam**, **quic-**
quam, *indef. pron.* anyone
(used in negative sentences).
quisque, **quaeque**, **quidque**
(**quicque**) *pron.* each (of
several).
quisquis, **quaequae**, **quidquid**
or quicquid, whoever, what-
ever.
quō, *relat. and interrog. adv.*
whither.
quoad, *conj.* until.
quod, *sub. conj.* (1) because,
(2) that.
quondam, *adv.* once upon a
time.
quoniam, *conj.* since, because.
quoque, *adv.* also.
quōrsum, *adv.* whither.

quot, *indecl. adj.* (1) how many?
(2) as many as.
quotiēscumque, *adv.* as many
times as, as often soever.

R

rabidus, -a, -um, *adj.* savage,
mad, rabid.
rabiēs, -em, -ē, *f.* madness.
radiō, -āre, *v.n.* shine.
radius, -iī, *m.* (1) rod; (2) ray,
beam.
rādix, -icis, *f.* root.
rāmus, -i, *m.* branch.
rapāx, -ācis, *adj.* greedy, ra-
pacious.
rapīna, -ae, *f.* plundering.
rapīō, -ere, -uī, -ptum, *v.a.*
seize, carry off.
raptō, -āre, *v.a.* seize, carry
off.
rārus, -a, -um, *adj.* rare, here
and there.
ratiō, -ōnis, *f.* (1) reckoning,
account (*ratiōnem reddere*,
give an account). (2) relation,
reference, regard. (3) reason,
judgment. (4) order, rule;
(5) system.
recēdō, -cēssi, -cēssum, *v.n.*
(*re, cēdō*), come back, go
back.
recēns, -ētis, *adj.* fresh.
recēssus, -ūs, *m.* retired spot,
retreat, nook.
recidō, -ere, -dī, -sum, *v.a.* cut
down.
reciperō, -āre = **recuperō**, *v.a.*
regain.
recipiō, -ere, -cēpī, -ceptum,
v.a. get back, recover.
recitō, -āre, *v.a.* read out, re-
cite.
reclāmō, -āre, *v.n. and a.* cry
out against.
reclūdō, -ere, -clūsi, -clūsum,
v.a. open, reveal; *of a sword*,
unsheath.
reconciliō, -āre, *v.a.* re-unite,
conciliate.

recondō, -ere, -condidī, -condi-
tum, *v.a.* put back again,
hide, conceal.
recumbō, -ere, -cubui, -cubitum,
lie down, sink back or down.
recuperō, -āre, *v.a.* recover.
recūsō, -āre, *v.a.* object to, re-
fuse.
reddō, -ere, reddidī, redditum,
v.a. (1) give back; (2) give
duly, deliver.
redeō, -īre, -īvi *or* -īi, -itum,
v.n. return, go back.
redigō, -ere, -ēgi, -āctum, *v.a.*
bring back, bring in, reduce.
reditus, -ūs, *m.* return.
redūcō, -ere, -dūxi, -ductum,
v.a. bring back.
refellō, -ere, -felli, *v.a.* refute.
referō, -ferre, rettuli, relatum,
v.a. (1) carry *or* bring back;
sē or pedem referre, return,
retreat. (2) give back; *referre*
grātiās, return thanks. (3)
relate, repeat; answer.
refundō, -ere, -fūdī, -fūsum,
v.a. pour back; *pass.* flow
back.
regiō, -ōnis, *f.* region.
rēgius, -a, -um, *adj.* royal.
rēgnō, -āre, *v.n.* reign.
rēgnum, -ī, *n.* reign, throne.
regredior, -ī, -gressus sum, *dep.*
v.n. return, retreat.
relātus, -ūs, *m.* telling, nar-
rating.
rēligiō, -ōnis, *f.* reverence;
conscientiousness, religious
scruple.
rēligiōsus, -a, -um, *adj.* religious,
pious.
relinquō, -ere, -liqui, -lictum,
v.a. leave, abandon.
reliquus, -a, -um, *adj.* that is left,
remaining; *plur.* reliqui, the
rest.
remedium, -ī, *n.* remedy.
remittō, -ere, -misi, -missum,
v.a. send back; loosen, relax;
forgive, yield.
remigrō, -āre, *v.n.* move back.

- removēō, -ēre, removī, removētum, v.a.** put aside, remove.
renāscor, -ī, -nātus sum, v. dep. be born again.
renovō, -āre, v.a. renew.
renūntiō, -āre, v.a. bring back news, report.
reor, rēri, ratus sum, v. dep. think.
repellō, -ere, reppuli, repulsum, v.a. drive back, repel; foil.
repēns, -ntis, adj. sudden, unexpected.
repente, adv. suddenly.
repentinus, -a, -um, adj. sudden.
reperiō, -ire, repperi, repertum, v.a. find, discover.
repetō, -ere, -ivi or -ii, -itum, v.a. seek or ask for again; recommence, renew; demand back, claim.
rēpō, -ere, rēpsi, rēptum, v.n. crawl.
repōnō, -ere, -posui, -positum, v.a. (1) place back, (2) place duly.
repōscō, -ere, v.a. demand back, claim.
repudiō, -āre, v.a. reject.
repugnō, -āre, v.n. fight against, resist.
reputō, -āre, v.a. think over.
requirō, -ere, -quisivi, -quisitum, v.a. search for.
rēs, -ei, f. thing, matter, fact, circumstance, condition; **rēs publica, commonwealth, state.**
reses, -idis, adj. inactive, idle.
resideō, -ēre, -sēdi, v.a. abide.
resistō, -ere, -stiti, v.n. (1) stop, halt; remain. (2) resist.
respicō, -ere, -exi, -ectum, v.n. and a. look back, look back upon, regard.
respirō, -āre, v.a. and n. breathe.
respondēō, -ēre, -spondi, -spōnsum, v.n. answer.
respōnsum, -ī, n. answer.
rēspūblica, rēspūblicae, f. state, commonwealth.
- restituō, -ere, -ui, -ūtum, v.a.** restore.
restō, -āre, -stiti, v.n. stop, remain.
resurgō, -ere, -surrēxi, -surrectum, v.n. rise again.
retardō, -āre, v.a. delay, retard.
retineō, -ēre, -ui, -tentum, v.a. hold fast, keep, maintain.
retrahō, -ere, -trāxi, -tractum, v.a. draw or drag back, bring back.
retrō, adv. back, backwards.
reverendus, -a, -um, adj. venerable.
reverentia, -ae, f. respect.
revertor, -i, -versus sum, v.n. turn back, return.
revocō, -āre, v.a. recall.
revolvō, -ere, -volvi, -volūtum, v.a. roll back or over; unroll.
revolvere sēcum, ponder over.
rēx, rēgis, m. king.
rhonus, -ī, m. snort, sneer.
rideō, -ēre, risi, risum, v.n. laugh.
rigidus, -a, -um, adj. stiff.
ripa, -ae, f. bank.
risus, -us, m. laughter.
rite, adv. duly, with due ceremony.
rivus, -ī, m. stream.
rōbur, -oris, n. (1) oak; (2) strength.
rōbustus, -a, -um, adj. strong.
rogātiō, -ōnis, f. proposed law, bill.
rogātor, -is, m. beggar.
rogitō, -āre, v.a. ask.
rogō, -āre, v.a. ask.
Rōma, -ae, f. Rome, capital of Italy.
Rōmānus, -a, -um, adj. Roman; *subst.* a Roman.
Rōmulus, -ī, m. Romulus (the first king of Rome).
rosa, -ae, f. a rose.
rotō, -āre, v.a. turn, swing round.
rubeō, -ēre, v.n. be red.
ruber, -bra, -brum, adj. red.

rudis, -is, -e, *adj.* rough, uncouth.
ruīna, -ae, *f.* ruin, downfall.
rūmor, -ōris, *m.* talk, gossip, report.
rumpō, -ere, rūpī, ruptum, *v.a.* burst, break.
ruō, -ere, ruī, rutum, (1) *v.n.* tumble down, fall; (2) *v.a.* knock down, fell.
rūrsus, *adv.* again.
rūs, rūris, *n.* country.
rutilus, -a, -um, *adj.* red, reddish yellow, ruddy.

S

Sabīnus, -a, -um, *adj.* Sabine.
 The Sabines were a people whose land adjoined that of the Latins.
sacer, sacra, sacrum, *adj.* holy.
sacerdōs, -dōtis, *m.* priest.
sacrāmentum, -ī, *n.* oath.
sacrārium, -īi, *n.* shrine, sanctuary.
sacrificium, -īi, *n.* sacrifice.
sacrificō, -āre, *v.a.* sacrifice.
sacrilegus, -a, -um, *adj.* unholy.
sacrōsāctus, -a, -um, *adj.* sacred.
sacrum, -ī, *n.* sacrifice.
saepe, *adv.* often.
saepiō, -īre, -psī, -ptum, *v.a.* hedge in, surround.
saetōsus, -a, -um, *adj.* bristly.
saeviō, -īre, -īl, -ītum, *v.n.* be fierce, rage.
saevitia, -ae, *f.* harshness, cruelty.
saginātus, -a, -um, *adj.* fattened.
sagittārius, -ī, *m.* archer.
sagulum, -ī, *n.* small military cloak.
salārius, -īi, *m.* fish-seller.
salictum, -ī, *n.* willow grove.
saltō, -āre, *v.n.* leap, dance.
saltus, -ūs, *m.* woodland.
salūber, -ris, -e, *adj.* healthy.
salūs, -ūtis, *f.* (1) health, (2) salvation, (3) greeting.

salvē (*imp. of salvēre*), hail, good-day.
salvus, -a, -um, *adj.* safe.
sāncio, -īre, -nxi, -nctum, *v.a.* ratify.
sāctus, -a, -um, *adj.* holy, sacred.
sānē, *adv.* certainly.
sanguinolentus, -a, -um, *adj.* bloody.
sanguis, -inis, *m.* blood.
sapiēns, -ntis, *adj.* wise.
sapientia, -ae, *f.* wisdom.
sapiō, -ere, -īvi or -īl, *v.n.* be wise.
sapīstī, *contr. for sapīvistī*.
sarcina, -ae, *f.* pack, light luggage.
sata, -ōrum, *n. pl.* (from serō), crops.
satelles, -itis, *m.* attendant, escort.
satiō, -āre, *v.a.* sate, satisfy.
satis, *adj. and adv.* enough, sufficient, sufficiently.
satur, -a, -um, *adj.* full.
Sāturnus, -ī, *m.* Saturn, old Italian god of the crops.
satus, -a, -um, *adj.* well-tilled.
saucius, -a, -um, *adj.* wounded.
saxum, -ī, *n.* rock, stone.
scāla, -ae, *f.* ladder.
scandō, -ere, -dī, -nsum, *v.a.* climb.
scapha, -ae, *f.* boat.
scelus, -eris, *n.* crime.
scientia, -ae, *f.* knowledge.
scillicet, *adv.* evidently, certainly.
scindō, -ere, scidī, scissum, *v.a.* rend, tear.
sciō, -īre, *v.a.* know, decree; *with inf.* know how to.
Scīpiadēs, -ae, *m.* one of the Scipio family, a Scipio.
scīscitor, -āri, scīscītātus sum, *dep. v.* enquire, question.
scītum, -ī, *n.* resolution.
scombrus, -ī, *m.* tunny.
scriba, -ae, *m.* clerk, secretary, scribe.

- scribō, -ere, scripsī, scriptum, v.a.** write.
scrinium, -ii, n. writing-desk.
scūtum, -ī, n. shield, buckler.
sē, reflexive pron. himself, herself, itself, themselves.
sēcēdō, -ere, -cēssi, -cēssum, v.n. retire.
sēcēssiō, -ōnis, f. retreat, secession.
secō, -āre, -cui, -ctum, v.a. cut.
secundum, prep. with acc. (1) by, along; (2) after, next to; (3) in accordance with.
secundus, -a, -um, adj. (1) following; (2) prosperous; (3) second.
secūris, -is, f. an axe.
sēcūrus, -a, -um, adj. free from care.
sed, conj. but.
sedeō, -ēre, sēdī, sessum, v.n. sit.
sēdēs, -is, f. seat.
sēditiō, -ōnis, f. riot, revolt, sedition.
seges, -etis, f. crop.
sēgnis, -is, -e, adj. lazy.
sēgnitia, -ae, f. sloth.
sēgregō, -āre, v.a. separate.
sēiungō, -ere, -nxi, -nctum, v.a. separate.
sella, -ae, f. seat.
semel, adv. once.
sēmen, -inis, n. (1) seed; (2) posterity, progeny.
sēmīcrūdus, -a, -um, adj. half-raw.
sēmīgraecus, -a, -um, adj. half-Greek.
sēmīmortuus, -a, -um, adj. half-dead.
sēmita, -ae, f. path.
senātor, -ōris, m. senator.
senātus, -ūs, m. senate.
senex, senis, m. (1) *adj.* old; (2) *noun*, old man.
sēnsus, -ūs, m. feeling; sense, understanding.
sententia, -ae, f. opinion, vote; **sententiam ferre**, pass a vote or decision.
sentiō, -ire, sēnsī, sēnsū, v.a. (1) feel, (2) perceive.
septem, num. seven.
septemgeminus, -a, -um, adj. sevenfold.
septimus, -a, -um, seventh.
septuāgintā, seventy.
sequor, -ī, secūtus sum, v.a. *dep.* follow.
serēnus, -a, -um, adj. clear, bright, serene.
sērius, -a, -um, adj. serious.
sermō, -ōnis, m. talk.
serpēns, -ntis, f. serpent.
Serrānus, -ī, m. C. Atil. Reg. Serranus, cos. B.C. 257.
sertum, -ī, n. garland.
sērus, -a, -um, adj. late.
servilis, -is, -e, adj. slavish, servile.
serviō, -ire, v.n. be a slave to, serve.
servitium, -ī, n. slavery.
servitūs, -ūtis, f. slavery.
servō, -āre, v.a. preserve, keep.
sētius, adv. comp. of secus, otherwise.
seu...seu or sive...sive, whether...or, either...or.
sevērus, -a, -um, adj. stern, severe, strict.
sex, num. six.
sexcenti, -ae, six hundred.
sexus, -ūs, m. sex.
si, sub. conj. if.
Sibyllinus, -a, -um, adj. Sibylline, of the Sibyl, a prophetess.
sic, adv. thus, so.
sicārius, -ī, m. assassin.
Sicilia, -ae, f. Sicily.
sicut, adv. like as.
sidus, -eris, n. constellation, star; sky, heavens (*esp. in pl.*).
signifer, -ī, m. standard-bearer.
significō, -āre, and significor, v.a. indicate, make known.
signō, -āre, v.a. mark, distinguish.

signum, -i, n. (1) sign, (2) standard, (3) statue.
silēns, -entis, adj. silent.
silentium, -ii, n. silence.
silva, -ae, f. wood.
Silvius, -ii, m. Silvius, last son of Aeneas, and king of Alba Longa.
similis, -is, -e, adj. (1) like, (2) lifelike.
simplex, -icis, adj. simple, artless, guileless, open, frank, sincere.
simplicitās, -ātis, f. simplicity.
simul, adv. together; *prep.* with.
simulācrum, -ī, n. likeness, image.
simulātiō, -ōnis, f. pretence.
simulō, -āre, v.a. pretend, feign.
simultās, -ātis, f. quarrel.
sincērus, -a, -um, adj. pure.
sine, prep. with *abl.* without.
singillātīm, adv. one by one, singly.
singulī, -ae, -a, m. one to each, separate, single, one by one.
sinō, -ere, sīvī, situm, v.a. allow.
sinuōsus, -a, -um, adj. winding.
sinus, -ūs, m. (1) breast, bosom; (2) bay.
situs, -ūs, m. position.
socer, -erī, m. father-in-law.
societās, -ātis, f. alliance, partnership.
sociō, -āre, v.a. join.
socius, -iī, m. ally; *as adj.* allied, friendly.
sōl, sōlis, m. (1) sun; (2) hence day.
soleō, -ēre, -itus sum, v. semi-dep. be wont, accustomed.
sōlitūdō, -inis, f. desert, solitude.
sollemnis, -is, -e, adj. (1) festive, solemn; (2) usual, customary.
sollicitus, -a, -um, adj. agitated.
solum, -ī, n. soil, earth.
sōlus, -a, -um, adj. alone, only.
solvō, -ere, solvī, solutum, v.a. loose, pay.

somniō, -āre, v.n. dream.
somnium, -ii, n. dream.
somnus, -ī, m. sleep, slumber.
sonō, -āre, sonuī, sonitum, v.n. sound, roar, yell.
sors, -tis, f. lot, share; fortune, destiny.
spargō, -ere, -sī, -sum, v.a. scatter.
sparus, -i, m. small spear.
spatium, -ī, n. space, distance.
speciēs, -ēī, f. outward appearance, look, seeming; **in speciem,** for show, seemingly.
speciōsus, -a, -um, adj. beautiful.
spectāculum, -i, n. show, sight.
speculātor, -ōris, m. scout.
speculor, -ārī, v. dep. spy out.
spernō, -ere, sprēvī, sprētum, v.a. despise.
spērō, -āre, v.a. hope.
spēs, spēī, f. hope.
spīca, -ae, f. ear of corn.
spīra, -ae, f. coil, spiral.
spīrāns, -antis, part. of spīrō, breathing.
spīrō, -āre, v.n. breathe.
spolia, -ōrum, n.pl. spoils.
spoliō, -āre, v.a. rob, plunder, despoil.
spondeō, -ēre, spopondī, spōnsum, v.a. promise.
sponte, abl. of free will, of one's own accord.
squālor, -ōris, m. roughness, dirt.
squāmeus, -a, -um, adj. scaly.
stabiliō, -īre, v.a. make firm, stablish.
stabulum, -i, n. stall.
stāgnum, -i, n. pond, lake, waters.
statim, adv. immediately.
statiō, -ōnis, f. sentinels, pickets, guard.
statua, -ae, f. statue.
statuō, -ere, -uī, -ūtum, v.a. set up, determine.
status, -ūs, m. posture, position.

sternō, -ere, strāvī, strātum, v.a. lay low, scatter, spread out.

stipendium, -ī, n. pay, wages.

stīpō, -āre, v.a. crowd, press.

stipula, -ae, f. straw, stubble.

stirps, -pis, f. (1) trunk; (2) stock, race.

stō, -āre, stetī, stātum, v.n. stand.

strāgēs, -is, f. slaughter, bloodshed.

strāmentum, -ī, n. straw.

strēnuus, -a, -um, adj. active, vigorous.

strepō, -ere, -uī, v.n. make a noise.

strīdor, -ōris, m. any harsh sound, a creaking, hissing, rattling.

studeō, -ēre, studuī, v.n. (1) be eager or zealous, pursue (a course); (2) study.

studium, -ī, n. zeal, ardour.

stultitia, -ae, f. folly.

stultus, -a, -um, adj. foolish.

suādeō, -ēre, suāsī, suāsum, v.n. and a. advise.

sub, prep. (1) *with acc. of motion*, to under, right up to; *of time*, close to, towards. (2) *with abl.* under.

subaudiō, -īre, v.a. supply (a missing word).

subducō, -ere, -dūxī, -ductum, v.a. lead up, withdraw.

subeō, -īre, -īvī or -īl, -itum, v.a. (1) go under, enter; (2) undertake.

subfūscus, -a, -um, adj. somewhat brown, brownish.

sūbiciō, -ere, -iēcī, -iectum, v.a. place under, subject, conquer.

subigō, -ere, -ēgī, -āctum, v.a. subdue.

subitō, adv. suddenly.

subitus, -a, -um, adj. sudden.

sublicius, -a, -um, adj. of piles; **pōns sublicius**, the pile-bridge built across the Tiber by Ancus Martius.

subsequor, -ī, -secūtus sum, dep. v.a. follow close on.

subsidiū, -ī, n. reinforcement.

subsum, -esse, -fuī, v.n. be near.

subter, prep. with acc. and adv. under.

suburbānus, -a, -um, adj. suburban, near a city.

subveniō, -īre, -vēnī, -ventum, v.n. help, assist.

subvertō, -ere, -vertī, -versum, v.a. overturn.

succēdō, -ere, -cēssī, -cēssum, v.n. (1) go under; approach; (2) follow, succeed.

succendō, -ere, -dī, -sum, v.a. set on fire.

succidō, -ere, -cīdī, -cīsum, v.a. cut away, cut down.

succurrō, -ere, -currī, -cursum, v.n. run to the aid of, come to the help of.

sudis, -is, f. stake.

sūdor, -ōris, m. sweat.

suētus, -a, -um, adj. accustomed, wont.

sufficiō, -ere, -fēcī, -fectum, v.n. suffice.

sulcus, -ī, m. furrow.

sum, esse, fuī, irreg. v.n. be.

summa, -ae, f. sum, chief point; **in summā**, in fine.

summoveō, -ēre, -mōvī, -mōtum, v.a. dislodge.

summus, -a, -um, superl. of superus, highest, utmost, topmost.

sūmō, -ere, sūmpsi, sūmptum, v.a. (1) take, assume; (2) employ, spend.

sūmptuosus, -a, -um, adj. sumptuous.

sūmptus, -ūs, m. expense.

super, prep. upon, above; *adv.* more than enough.

superbia, -ae, f. pride.

superbiō, -īre, v.n. take pride in.

superbus, -a, -um, adj. proud.

superī, -ōrum, m.pl. the gods.

superior, *comp. of superus*, higher; former, past.
superō, -āre, *v.a.* (1) cross, (2) overcome.
superstes, -stītis, *adj.* surviving.
superstitiō, -ōnis, *f.* superstition.
supersum, -esse, -fuī, *v.n.* be over, survive.
superus, -a, -um, *adj.* above, upper.
suppeditō, -āre, *v.a.* afford, allow.
suppetō, -ere, -ivī or -iī, -itum, *v.n.* be in store.
supplicātiō, -ōnis, *f.* public prayer.
suppliciter, *adv.* humbly.
supplicium, -ī, *n.* punishment, torture.
supponō, -ere, -posuī, -positum, *v.a.* place or put under.
suprā, *adv.* above.
suprēmus, -a, -um, *adj.* last.
suscēseō, -ēre, -cēnsuī, -cēnsūm, *v.n.* be angry.
suscipiō, -ere, -cēpī, -ceptum, *v.a.* undertake.
suscitō, -āre, *v.a.* rouse.
suspendō, -ere, -dī, -sum, *v.a.* hang up, suspend, check.
sūspiciō, -ōnis, *f.* suspicion.
sūspicor, -ārī, *v. dep.* suspect.
sūspirium, -ī, *n.* sigh, breathing.
sustentō, -āre, *v.a.* endure, support.
sustineō, -ēre, -tinuī, -tentum, *v.a.* support, withstand.
suus, -a, -um, *pr. adj.* his, her, its, or their own.

T

tabella, -ae, *f.* tablet, writing-tablet.
tabellārius, -ī, *m.* courier.
taberna, -ae, *f.* shop.
tābēs, -is, *f.* consumption, putrefaction.
tabulae novae, "new tables" or accounts, cancelling of debts.

taceō, -ēre, tacuī, *v.n.* be silent.
tacitus, -a, -um, *adj.* silent.
tālis, -is, -e, *adj.* such.
tam, *adv.* so much so; **tam...quam**, as...as.
tamdiū, *adv.* so long.
tamen, *advers. conj.* yet, nevertheless.
tamquam, *adv.* as if, just as.
tandem, *adv.* at length.
tangō, -ere, tetigī, tāctum, *v.a.* touch.
tantulus, -a, -um, *adj.* so small.
tantus, -a, -um, *adj.* so great;
tantō...quantō, by so much...by how much, *i.e.* as much...as.
tardē, *adv.* slowly.
tardus, -a, -um, *adj.* slow, late.
tēctum, -ī, *n.* roof, building.
tēcum. See *cum* and *tū*.
tegō, -ere, tēxi, tēctum, *v.a.* hide, conceal.
tēlum, -ī, *n.* weapon, dart.
temerē, *adv.* rashly.
temeritās, -ātis, *f.* rashness, indiscretion.
temerō, -āre, *v.a.* violate, pollute.
temperō, -āre, *v.a.* and *n.* qualify, restrain, forbear.
templum, -ī, *n.* (1) space, extent; (2) temple.
temporalis, -is, -e, *adj.* temporary.
temptō, -āre, *v.a.* try.
tempus, -oris, *n.* time.
tendō, -ere, tetendī, tēnsūm, *v.a.* (1) stretch, stretch out, direct; (2) *v.n.* aim, strive, go.
tenebrae, -ārum, *f. plur. only*, darkness, gloom.
tenebricōsus, -a, -um, *adj.* dark, gloomy.
teneō, -ēre, tenuī, tentum, *v.a.* hold.
tentōrium, -iī, *n.* tent.
tenuis, -is, -e, *adj.* thin, slight, feeble, weak.
tepēns, -entis, *adj.* warm.

- tepeō, -ēre, *v.n.* be warm.
 ter, *num.* thrice, three times.
 Terentia, -ae, *f.* Terentia, wife of Cicero.
 tergiversor, -ārī, *v. dep.* shuffle, seek evasions.
 tergum, -ī, *n.* back.
 terra, -ae, *f.* earth, land.
 terreō, -ēre, -uī, -itum, *v.a.* frighten.
 terrigena, -ae, earth-born (of the giants, who were blasted by Juppiter).
 territō, -āre, *v.a.* frighten.
 terror, -ōris, *m.* terror.
 tertius, -a, -um, third.
 testimōnium, -iī, *n.* evidence, proof.
 testis, -is, *m. or f.* witness.
 testor, -ārī, testātus sum, *v.a.*
 (1) bear witness to, testify;
 (2) call to witness, invoke.
 testūdō, -inis, *f.* tortoise; *milit. term.* penthouse, shed.
 tetricus, -a, -um, *adj.* gloomy.
 theātrum, -ī, *n.* theatre.
 thermae, -ārum, *f. pl.* hot baths.
 Tiberinus, -a, -um, *adj.* of the Tiber; Tiberinus Pater, Father Tiber.
 Tiberis (and Tibris), -im, *m.* the Tiber.
 tigris, -is, *m.* tiger.
 timeō, -ēre, -uī, *v.a. and n.* fear, be afraid.
 timor, -ōris, *m.* dread, fear.
 titubō, -āre, *v.n.* totter.
 titulus, -ī, *m.* label, inscription, title.
 toga, -ae, *f.* toga, long, flowing dress worn by the Romans in time of peace.
 togātus, -a, -um, *adj.* clothed in a toga, civilian.
 tollō, -ere, sustulī, sublātum, *v.a.* raise; take away.
 tormentum, -ī, *n.* war-engine.
 Torquātus, -ī, *m.* Torquatus, surname of T. Manlius, consul B.C. 340.
 torqueō, -ēre, torsi, tortum, *v.a.* twist; hurl; torture.
 torquēs, -is, *m. and f.* necklace.
 torrēns, -entis, *m.* torrent.
 torreō, -ēre, torruī, tostum, *v.a.* scorch.
 tortor, -ōris, *m.* torturer.
 tortus, -a, -um, *adj.* twisted, curly.
 torus, -ī, *m.* couch, bed.
 torvus, -a, -um, *adj.* fierce.
 tot, *indecl. adj.* so many.
 tōtus, -a, -um, *adj.* all, whole.
 tractus, -ūs, *m.* (1) a dragging; (2) course, length, district.
 trādo, -ere, -didī, -ditum, *v.a.* hand over; hand down; report, relate.
 trādūcō, -ere, -dūxī, -ductum, *v.a.* bring or lead across or over.
 trāgula, -ae, *f.* javelin.
 trahō, -ere, trāxī, tractum, *v.a.* draw, drag, pull.
 trāciō, -ere, -iēcī, -iectum, *v.a.* throw or put across; pierce, transfix; *v.n.* cross.
 trānō, -āre, *v.n.* swim across.
 trāns, *prep. with acc.* across.
 trānsabeō, -ire, -ivi or ii, -itum, *v.a.* pierce through, transfix.
 trānseō, -ire, -ii or -ivi, -itum, *v.a.* cross over, cross.
 trānsfigō, -ere, -fixī, -fictum, *v.a.* transfix.
 trānsfuga, -āe, *m.* a deserter.
 trānsfugiō, -ere, -fūgī, -fugitum, *v.n.* go over to the enemy, desert.
 trānsitus, -ūs, *m.* crossing.
 trānsmarīnus, -a, -um, *adj.* transmarine.
 trānsnatō, -āre, *v.a.* swim across.
 trānsvehō, -ere, -vexī, -vectum, *v.a.* carry or conduct across, transport.
 trānsversus, -a, -um (*part. from trānsvertō*), across.
 trecentī, -ae, -a, *num.* three hundred.

tremefaciō, -ere, -fēci, -factum,
v.a. make to tremble.
tremō, -ere, -ui, v.n. tremble.
tremulus, -a, -um, adj. trem-
 bling, shaking, quivering.
trepidātiō, -ōnis, f. panic.
trepidō, -āre, v.n. be frightened.
trepidus, -a, -um, adj. restless,
 agitated, alarmed.
trēs, tria, num. three.
tribūnal, -ālis, n. tribunal, seat
 of justice.
tribūnicus, -a, -um, adj. be-
 longing to a tribune.
tribūnus, -i, m. tribune.
tribūtum, adv. by tribes.
tribūtum, -ī, n. tribute.
triennium, -i, n. space of three
 years.
tripertītus, -a, -um, adj. in
 three parts.
tripudium, -i, n. favourable
 omen.
tristis, -is, -e, adj. sad, dismal.
tristitia, -ae, f. sadness.
triumphō, -āre, v.n. triumph;
v.a. triumph over.
triumphus, -ī, m. triumph.
Trōia, -ae, f. Troy.
trux, -cis, adj. fierce, spirited.
tū, 2nd personal pron. thou,
 you.
tubicen, -inis, m. trumpeter.
tueor, -ēri, tuitus sum, v.a.
 (1) look at, view, watch; (2)
 defend, preserve.
tugurium, -ī, n. cottage.
Tullia, -ae, f. Tullia, daughter
 of Cicero.
Tullus, Servius, sixth king of
 Rome.
tum, adv. then.
tumefactus, -a, -um, adj. swol-
 len.
tumor, -ōris, m. swelling, swell.
tumultus, -ūs, m. confusion,
 disturbance, tumult.
tumulus, -ī, m. mound.
tunc, adv. then.
tunica, -ae, f. tunic, wrapper;
tunica molesta, dress of pitch,

in which a malefactor was
 burned.
turba, -ae, f. crowd, throng,
 number.
turbidus, -a, -um, adj. muddy,
 confused, turbid.
turbō, -āre, v.a. throw into dis-
 order, upset.
turbulentus, -a, -um, adj. tur-
 bulent.
turgidulus, -a, -um, adj. swol-
 len.
tūriferus, -a, -um, adj. incense-
 bearing.
turma, -ae, f. squadron.
turpis, -is, -e, adj. shameful.
turpiter, adv. basely, foully.
turris, -is, f. tower.
turritus, -a, -um, adj. crowned
 with towers.
tūs, tūris, n. incense.
Tūscī, -ōrum, m.pl. the Tus-
 cans.
Tūscus, -a, -um, adj. Tuscan.
tūtor, -āri, v. dep. protect.
tūtus, -a, -um, adj. safe.
tuus, -a, -um, possessive pron.
2 sing. your, thine.
tyrannus, -ī, m. monarch, king;
 tyrant.
Tyrrhēnus, -a, -um, adj. Etrus-
 can.

U

ūber, -eris, n. udder.
ūber, -eris, adj. rich.
ubi, adv. of place, where; of
time, when.
ubique, adv. everywhere.
ulciscor, -ī, ultus sum, v. dep.
 avenge.
**ūllus, -a, -um, any (in neg. sen-
 tences).**
ultimus, -a, -um, adj. furthest,
 last.
ultiō, -ōnis, f. vengeance.
ultor, -ōris, m. avenger.
ultrā, adv. beyond.
ultrō, adv. of one's own accord,
 spontaneously; even.

ulva, -ae, *f.* sedge.
umbilicus, -i, *m.* projecting end of the stick round which an ancient book was rolled.
umbra, -ae, *f.* shade, shadow.
umbrō, -āre, *v.a.* shade.
umerus, -i, *m.* shoulder.
umor, -ōris, *m.* dampness, liquid, fluid, moisture.
ūnā, *adv.* at the same time.
unda, -ae, *f.* wave, water.
unde, *adv.* whence.
ūndecimus, -a, -um, eleventh.
undique, *adv.* on all sides.
unicus, -a, -um, *adj.* only, solitary.
ūniversus, -a, -um, *adj.* entire, universal; *pl.* **ūniversī**, all.
ūnus, -a, -um, one.
ūnusquisque, *pron. and adj.* each, several.
urbs, -bis, *f.* city.
urgeō, -ēre, *ursī*, *v.a.* press on, beset.
urnula, -ae, *f.* urn.
ūsq̄am, *adv.* anywhere.
ūsq̄ue, *adv.* ever, as far as.
ūst̄ra, -ae, *f.* interest.
ūsus, -ūs, *m.* (1) use; (2) **ūsus est**, there is need.
ut, *sub. conj.* (1) as, (2) in order that, (3) so that, (4) although, (5) since.
ut, *adv.* how? how.
utcumque, *adv.* however.
uter, *utra*, **utrum**, *pron. and adj.* which of two.
uterque, *utraque*, **utrumque**, *pron. and adj.* each (of two).
uti = **ut**.
ūtilis, -is, -e, *adj.* useful, advantageous.
ūtilitās, -ātis, *f.* usefulness, advantage.
utique, *adv.* at any rate.
utor, -i, **ūsus sum**, *dep. v.* use, employ, enjoy.
utrimque, *adv.* on both sides.
utrob̄ique, *adv.* on both sides.
uxor, -ōris, *f.* wife.

(B 611)

V

vacillō, -āre, *v.n.* totter.
vacō, -āre, *v.n.* (1) be empty; (2) be at leisure, be idle; *with dat.* have leisure for.
vacuus, -a, -um, *adj.* empty.
vadimōnium, -i, *n.* surety.
vādō, -ere, **vāsī**, **vāsum**, *v.n.* go, depart.
vāgīna, -ae, *f.* sheath, scabbard.
vagor, -ārī, *v. dep.* wander.
vagus, -a, -um, *adj.* wandering.
valeō, -ēre, -uī, *v.n.* be well; **valēre iubeō**, bid farewell; **valē**, farewell.
valētūdō, -inis, *f.* health.
validus, -a, -um, *adj.* strong, mighty, powerful.
vallis, -is, *f.* valley.
vāllum, -i, *n.* rampart.
vāllus, -ī, *m.* stake.
varius, -a, -um, *adj.* various, different.
vās, **vāsīs** (*pl.* **vāsa**, -ōrum), *n.* vessel.
vastātiō, -ōnis, *f.* laying waste.
vastitās, -ātis, *f.* devastation.
vastō, -āre, *v.a.* lay waste.
vastus, -a, -um, *adj.* waste.
-ve, *conj.* or.
vēcordia, -ae, *f.* folly.
vectīgālis, -is, -e, *adj.* tributary.
Vēiēns, -entis, *adj.* of Veii.
vel, *conj.* or; **vel...vel**, either... or.
vēlō, -āre, *v.a.* veil, cover.
velut, *adv.* as though.
velutī, *adv.* as.
vēmēns (*contr. for vehemēns*), -mentis, (1) violent, impetuous; (2) vigorous, powerful.
vēna, -ae, *f.* vein, artery.
vēnālis, -e, *adj.* purchasable; *hence*, a slave.
vēnātiō, -ōnis, *f.* hunting.
vēnditiō, -ōnis, *f.* selling.
vēndō, -dere, -didī, -ditum, *v.a.* sell.

L

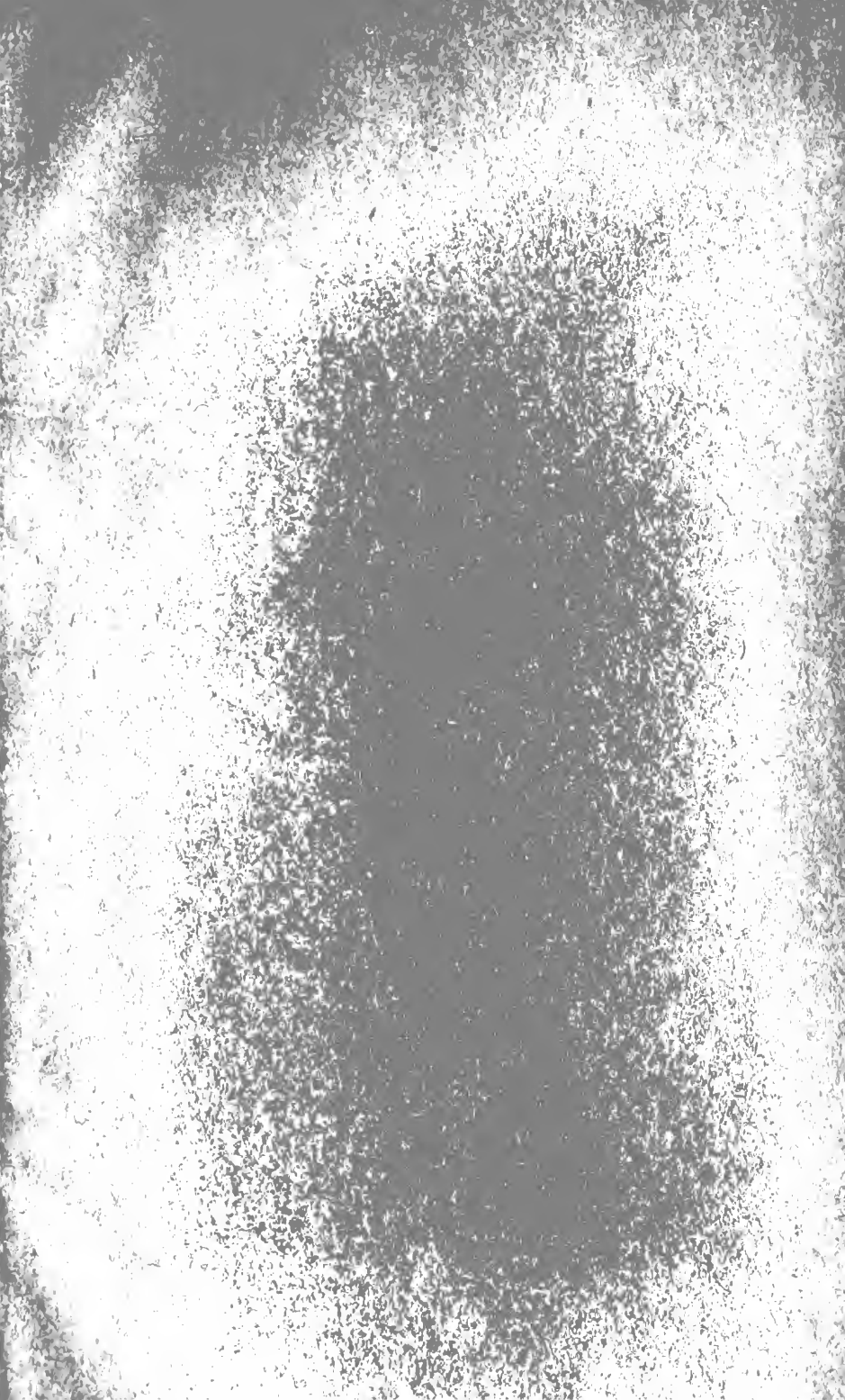
- venēnātus**, -a, -um, *adj.*
 poisoned, poisonous.
veneror, -ārī, -ātus sum, *dep.*
v.a. worship, revere.
veniō, -īre, vēnī, ventum, *v.n.*
 come.
vēnō, -ārī, -ātus sum, *dep. v.n.*
and a. hunt.
venter, -tris, *m.* stomach, belly.
ventus, -ī, *m.* wind.
vēnumdō, -dāre, -dedī, -datum,
v.a. sell.
vēnus, -ūs, *m.* sale; vēnum īre,
 to be put up for sale.
Venus, -eris, *f.* (1) Venus, god-
 dess of beauty; (2) Love,
 Grace (*personified*).
vēr, -is, *n.* spring.
verber, -eris, *n.* lash, whip;
 blow, stripe.
verbum, -ī, *n.* word.
vērē, *adv.* truly.
vereor, -ērī, -itus sum, *v. dep.*
 fear.
vērō, *adv.* (1) in truth, indeed;
advers. partic. but indeed (*al-*
ways second word).
verrūca, -ae, *f.* wart, excres-
 cence.
versiculus, -ī, *m.* (*dim. of ver-*
sus), line, verse.
versō, -āre, *v.a.* turn, twist.
vertex, -icis, *m.* top, summit;
 eddy, whirl.
vertō, -ere, -ti, -sum, *v.a. and*
n. turn, turn out.
vērus, -a, -um, *adj.* (1) true, (2)
 real.
verūtum, -ī, *n.* dart, javelin.
vester, -tra, -trum, *adj.* your.
vēstibulum, -ī, *n.* fore-court.
vēstīgium, -ī, *n.* track, trace.
vēstīgō, -āre, *v.a.* trace, search
 out.
vēstis, -is, *f.* dress, clothes.
vetō, -āre, -uī, -itum, *v.a.* forbid.
vetus, -eris, *adj.* old.
via, -ae, *f.* road, way, path.
vibrō, -āre, *v.a.* shake.
vicem (*no nom. in use*), turn;
 in vicem, in turn.
- vīcīnus**, -a, -um, *adj.* neighbour-
 ing.
victima, -ae, *f.* victim.
victor, -ōris, *adj. and noun,*
 victorious, victor.
victōria, -ae, *f.* victory.
victrix, -icis, *f. adj.* victorious.
vīctus, -ūs, *m.* food.
vīcus, -ī, *m.* village.
videō, -ēre, vīdī, vīsum, *v.a.*
 see.
vigeō, -ēre, *v.n.* flourish.
vigilia, -ae, *f.* watch.
vigilō, -āre, *v.n.* keep watch.
vilis, -is, -e, *adj.* cheap, paltry,
 worthless.
villa, -ae, *f.* villa, country house.
vīnciō, -ere, vīnxī, vīctum,
v.a. bind.
vīncō, -ere, vīcī, vīctum, *v.a.*
 conquer, subdue, overcome.
vīnculum, -ī, *n.* bond, chain.
vīndex, -icis, *m.* claimant;
 defender, protector.
vīndicō, -āre, *v.a.* defend.
vīnea, -ae, *f.* (1) vineyard, (2)
 mantlet.
vīnum, -ī, *n.* wine.
violētia, -ae, *f.* violence.
violō, -āre, *v.a.* violate.
vir, -ī, *m.* man, husband.
virga, -ae, *f.* rod.
virgō, -īnis, *f.* virgin, maiden;
Virgō = **virgō aqua**, clean
 water from an aqueduct built
 by Agrippa.
virgultum, -ī, *n.* bush, thicket.
viridia, -ium, *n. pl.* green herbs
 or trees.
viridis, -is, -e, *adj.* green.
virilis, -is, -e, *adj.* of a man,
 manly; **prō virīlī parte or**
portione, to the best of one's
 ability.
virtūs, -ūtis, *f.* manliness,
 virtue, courage, excellence.
vīs, *f.* violence, strength; **vīrēs**,
 force, strength.
viscera, -um, *n. pl.* the inner
 parts of the body, inwards,
 viscera; heart.

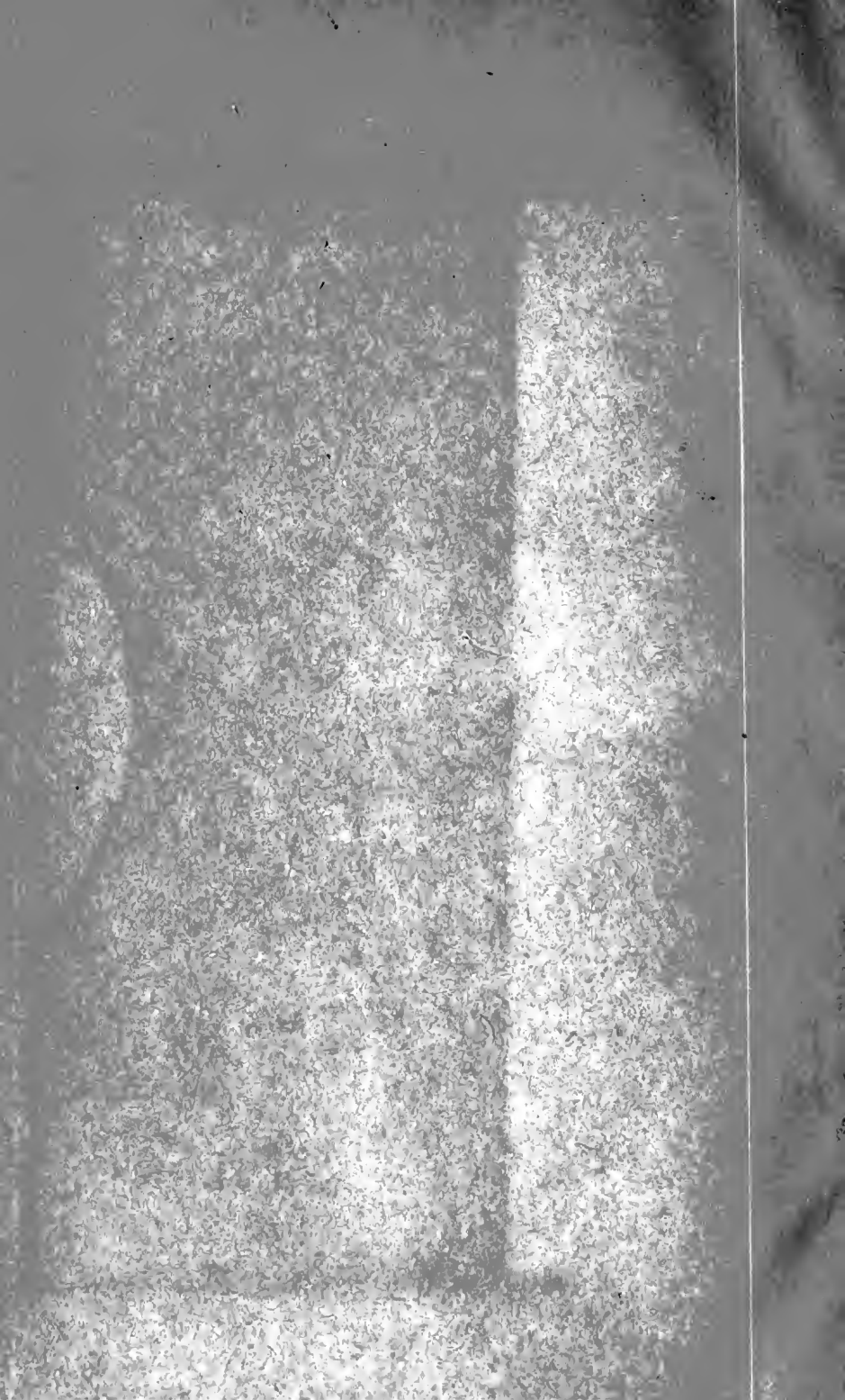
vīta, -ae, *f.* life.
vitium, -ī, *n.* fault.
vītō, -āre, *v.a.* avoid.
vivāx, -ācis, *adj.* active, lively.
vīvō, -ere, **vixī**, **vīctum**, *v.n.*
 live.
vīvus, -a, -um, *adj.* living, alive.
vix, *adv.* scarcely, with diffi-
 culty.
vōciferor, -āri, *v. dep.* shout.
vocō, -āre, *v.a. and n.* call.
volgō, *adv.* commonly.
volgus, -ī, *n.* people, populace,
 rabble.
volitō, -are, *v.n.* fly.
volnerō, -āre, *v.a.* wound.

volnus, -eris, *n.* wound.
volō, **velle**, **volui**, *irreg. v.a.*
 wish.
voluntārius, -a, -um, *adj.* volun-
 tary, willing.
voluntās, -ātis, *f.* wish.
voluptās, -ātis, *f.* pleasure.
volvō, -ere, **volvi**, **volūtum**, *v.a.*
 roll, turn over; ponder.
vōtum, -ī, *n.* wish.
vōx, **vōcis**, *f.* voice, utterance.

Z

Zephyrus, -ī, *m.* west wind,
 zephyr.





181844

Jones, William Henry Samuel and Smith, R.P.
Excerpta brevia.

LaL.Gr
J797e

**University of Toronto
Library**

**DO NOT
REMOVE
THE
CARD
FROM
THIS
POCKET**

Acme Library Card Pocket
LOWE-MARTIN CO. LIMITED

